

**Mutational Analysis to Define the Functional Role  
of the Third Intracellular Loop of D1-Class  
Dopaminergic Receptors**

**Awatif Albaker**

**A thesis submitted to the Faculty of Graduate and Postdoctoral  
Studies in partial fulfillment of the requirements for the Ph.D.  
degree in Cellular and Molecular Medicine**

Department of Cellular and Molecular Medicine

Faculty of Medicine

University of Ottawa

## **Abstract**

The third intracellular loop (IL3) and cytoplasmic tail (CT), which are the most divergent regions between human D1-class dopaminergic receptors (hD1R and hD5R), have been implicated in modulating their subtype-specific functional phenotypes. The importance of the IL3 for Guanine nucleotide-binding protein (G-protein) coupling and specificity has long been acknowledged in the G-protein-coupled receptor (GPCR) field. However, the exact role the central region of the IL3, notably the N- and C-terminal moieties, plays in GPCR receptor functionality remains unclear. Studies in our laboratory indicated that the IL3/N-terminal moiety of hD1-class receptors appears to be critical for facilitating agonist-independent and dependent activation of hD1R and hD5R. Furthermore, the IL3/C-terminal portion of hD1-class receptors constrains the receptor in the inactive state and reduces receptor affinity for agonists and G-protein coupling. I put forward the following hypothesis: 1. The functional properties of hD1-class receptors are regulated via a molecular micro-switch present within the IL3 central region modulating the functional properties of the receptor distinctly, 2. The functional differences between D1R and D5R require structural elements from both N- and C-terminal halves of the IL3 central region, and 3. The molecular interplay between the N- and C-terminal halves of the IL3 central region is dependent on the amino acid chain length and content. Herein, I have employed site-directed mutagenesis, and alanine replacement approaches to analyze comprehensively the structural determinants within the N- and C-terminal moieties of the IL3 central region that regulate ligand binding and G-protein coupling properties of hD1-class receptors. Moreover, my Ph.D. research aimed to pinpoint whether the IL3 length and/or structural motif(s) regulate ligand binding and activation properties of hD1R and

hD5R. The results of my study highlight the importance of structural elements from both the proximal and distal segments of the IL3/central region of hD1-class receptors for the ligand binding and receptor activation status. Additionally, my results underline the significance of preserving the length of the IL3 regardless of the amino acid content. This study also shows the pivotal role played by a phenylalanine residue, F264<sup>6,27</sup>, in the signaling properties of hD1R. Notably, mutating F264<sup>6,27</sup> leads to a mutant hD1R with characteristics resembling those of constitutively active mutant GPCRs. Unraveling the amino acid/amino acids constraining the receptor in the inactive state will perhaps provide an attractive target for drug design. Future work aims at developing drugs that particularly bind to the intracellular face of hD1R and improving selectivity towards hD1R may prove useful in limiting the side effects associated with the conventional therapy of brain disorders such as in the case of L-DOPA induced dyskinesia (LID) seen in individuals suffering from Parkinson's disease.

# Table of Contents

<b>Abstract</b> .....	<b>ii</b>
<b>List of Tables</b> .....	<b>viii</b>
<b>List of Figures</b> .....	Error! Bookmark not defined.
<b>List of Abbreviations</b> .....	<b>xiii</b>
<b>Acknowledgements</b> .....	<b>xvii</b>
<b>Chapter 1</b> .....	<b>1</b>
<b>INTRODUCTION</b> .....	<b>1</b>
<b>1. Plasma membrane receptors</b> .....	<b>2</b>
1.1 G-protein coupled receptors (GPCRs) .....	2
1.2 GPCR structure .....	3
1.3 Heterotrimeric G-proteins and GPCR activation dynamics .....	3
1.4 GPCR classification .....	6
1.5 Canonical GPCR signaling pathways .....	9
1.5.1 Ternary complex model.....	10
1.5.2 Conformational changes associated with GPCRs activation.....	11
1.6 Regulation of GPCRs signaling .....	17
1.6.1 Negative regulation of GPCRs .....	17
1.6.1.1 Homologous desensitization .....	17
1.6.1.2 Heterologous desensitization .....	18
1.6.2 Positive regulation of GPCRs.....	18
<b>2. Dopaminergic system</b> .....	<b>21</b>
2.1 Dopamine synthesis.....	21
2.2 Major central dopaminergic pathways .....	22
2.3 Dopamine receptors.....	25
2.3.1 Dopamine receptor expression in the brain .....	28
2.3.2 Dopamine receptor expression in the periphery .....	30
2.3.3 Dopamine receptor functions .....	30
2.3.4 D1R-class knockout mice.....	33

2.3.5 D1-class receptor signaling .....	35
2.3.5.1 D1-class receptor-induced regulation of DARPP32 activity.....	36
2.3.5.2 D1-class receptor-induced modulation of ion channels .....	38
2.3.5.3 D1-class receptor regulation of CREB activity .....	38
2.3.5.4 Alternative D1-class receptor signaling pathway .....	39
2.3.6 D1-class receptor trafficking.....	40
2.4 Structural characteristics and ligand-binding pocket of D1-class receptors .....	41
2.5 D1-class receptor pharmacological properties and structurally related signaling differences .....	42
<b>3. The third intracellular loop.....</b>	<b>47</b>
<b>4. Rationale, hypothesis, and objectives.....</b>	<b>52</b>
<b>Chapter 2.....</b>	<b>57</b>
<b>MATERIALS AND METHODS.....</b>	<b>57</b>
<b>Materials .....</b>	<b>58</b>
<b>Methods.....</b>	<b>59</b>
<b>1. Construction of mutant receptors .....</b>	<b>59</b>
1.1 Construction of the IL3/N-terminal deletion and alanine mutant forms of hD1R- class receptors for Section 1 of the results .....	59
1.2 Construction of IL3/C-terminal deletion and alanine mutant forms of hD1R for Section 2 of the results .....	65
1.3 Construction of single point deletion and single point alanine mutant forms of hD1R for Section 3 of the results .....	69
<b>2. Cell culture and transfection.....</b>	<b>69</b>
<b>3. Cell membrane preparation and radioligand binding assays.....</b>	<b>73</b>
<b>4. Whole cell cAMP assays .....</b>	<b>74</b>
<b>5. Enzyme-linked immunosorbent assay (ELISA).....</b>	<b>75</b>
<b>6. Statistical Analysis .....</b>	<b>76</b>
<b>Chapter 3.....</b>	<b>78</b>
<b>RESULTS.....</b>	<b>78</b>
<b>Results: Section 1 .....</b>	<b>79</b>

1. Truncations in N-terminal moiety of the IL3 of hD1-class receptors differentially impact receptor expression ( $B_{max}$ ) levels .....	80
2. Opposite subtype-specific ligand affinities are mediated upon deletion of the proximal and the distal halves of the N-terminal moiety of the IL3 of hD1-class receptors .....	85
3. The proximal side of the N-terminal moiety of the IL3 of hD1-class receptors is necessary for agonist-independent intracellular cAMP production .....	88
4. Deletion of N1 and N2 segments of the IL3 central region of hD1-class receptors differentially modulates $E_{max}$ and $EC_{50}$ values.....	90
Conclusion.....	91
<b>Results: Section 2 .....</b>	<b>94</b>
1. Truncations in the C-terminal moiety of the IL3 of hD1-class receptors differentially impact receptor expression ( $B_{max}$ ) and the cell surface receptor expression.....	95
2. Regulation of agonist and inverse agonist affinities by mutations in the IL3/C-terminal moiety of hD1R.....	100
3. Modulation of agonist-independent intracellular cAMP production by mutations generated in the IL3/C-terminal moiety of hD1R.....	101
4. The effect of inverse agonists on the basal activity level of mutant forms of the IL3/C-terminal moiety of hD1R.....	102
5. Deletion of IL3/C-terminal segments of hD1R differentially modulates $E_{max}$ and $EC_{50}$ values.....	107
Conclusion.....	108
<b>Results: Section 3 .....</b>	<b>111</b>
1. Effect of single point deletions and single point alanine mutations made in the C4 segment of the IL3/C-terminal moiety on the functional expression ( $B_{max}$ ) and the cell surface expression of hD1R.....	112
2. Effect of single point mutations within the far distal segment of the IL3-C terminal moiety on the ligand affinities of hD1R.....	113
3. Agonist-independent activity of WT and single point mutant forms of hD1R....	120

4. The effect of inverse agonists on the constitutive activity of single point mutant forms of hD1R.....	120
5. The effect of single point deletion and alanine substitution in the C4 segment of hD1R on EC <sub>50</sub> and E <sub>max</sub> of dopamine.....	124
Conclusion.....	125
<b>Chapter 4.....</b>	<b>128</b>
<b>DISCUSSION.....</b>	<b>128</b>
<b>Discussion.....</b>	<b>129</b>
1. The effect of deletion/alanine modification of the IL3 central region on folding conformation and cell surface protein expression of hD1-class receptors.....	131
2. The proximal part of the IL3/N-terminal moiety modulates agonist binding affinity of hD1-class receptors.....	136
3. The positive impact of the distal part of the IL3/C-terminal moiety on the binding affinities of hD1R.....	138
4. The impact of the proximal part of the IL3/N-terminal moiety on modulating the agonist-independent and dependent signaling of hD1-class receptors.....	139
5. The far distal part of the hD1-IL3/C-terminal moiety modulates the agonist-independent and dependent signaling.....	142
6. Efficacy of inverse agonists on the inhibition of basal activity of receptors harboring mutations in the distal region of the hD1-IL3/C-terminal moiety.....	151
7. Physiological relevance and potential impact of the results for drug design.....	152
<b>Concluding remarks.....</b>	<b>155</b>
<b>Supplementary Information.....</b>	<b>158</b>
<b>Chapter 5.....</b>	<b>164</b>
<b>REFERENCES.....</b>	<b>164</b>

## List of Figures

Figure 1. Schematic diagram of a general GPCR structure.....	4
Figure 2. Basic cycle of GPCR activation dynamics.....	8
Figure 3. Dynamic nature of GPCRs, the two-state model. ....	14
Figure 4. Predicted changes of GPCR conformation upon receptor activation based on the $\beta_2$ -adrenergic receptor model.....	15
Figure 5. Structural organization of $\beta_2$ AR-Gas complex. ....	16
Figure 6. Desensitization and trafficking of GPCRs. ....	20
Figure 7. Schematic representation of dopamine synthesis.....	23
Figure 8. Dopaminergic neuronal pathways.....	24
Figure 9A. Secondary structure of human D1-class receptor (D1R and D5R). ....	26
Figure 9B. Secondary structure of human D2-class receptor (D2R and D3R). ....	27
Figure 10. D1-class receptors signaling pathways. ....	37
Figure 11. Crystal structure of turkey $\beta_1$ -adrenergic receptor bound to isoprenaline.....	44
Figure 12. Schematic representation of the IL3-central region of hD1-class receptors. ....	49
Figure 13. Schematic representation of deletion mutant forms of hD1-class receptors made at the IL3-central region.....	55

Figure 13A. Schematic representation of the IL3/N-terminal deletion and IL3/N-terminal alanine mutant forms of hD1 receptor.....	61
Figure 13B. Schematic representation of the IL3/N-terminal deletion and IL3/N-terminal alanine mutant forms of hD5 receptor.....	62
Figure 14. Schematic representation of the IL3/C-terminal deletion and alanine mutant forms of hD1R.....	66
Figure 15. Schematic representation of single point deletion and single point alanine mutant forms of hD1R.....	70
Figure 16: Fold change values of equilibrium dissociation constant ( $K_D$ ) of mutant hD1-class receptors for [ $^3$ H]-SCH23390 relative to WT.....	83
Figure 17: Fold change values of maximal binding capacity ( $B_{max}$ ) of mutant hD1-class receptors for [ $^3$ H]-SCH23390 relative to WT.....	84
Figure 18. Fold change values for dopaminergic agonists (DA, DHX) and inverse agonists (thioridazine, butaclamol) affinities of mutant hD1-class receptors relative to WT.....	87
Figure 19. Constitutive activity of WT and mutant hD1-class receptors expressed in HEK293 cells.....	89
Figure 20. Dose-response curves for dopamine-induced stimulation of adenylyl cyclase activity in HEK293 cells expressing WT and mutant forms of hD1-class.....	92

Figure 21: Fold change values of equilibrium dissociation constant ( $K_D$ ) and maximal binding capacity ( $B_{max}$ ) of hD1R-IL3C mutants for [ $^3$ H]-SCH23390 relative to hD1R-WT .....	98
Figure 22: Cell surface expression of Flag-tagged WT and mutant forms of hD1R expressed in HEK293 cells.....	99
Figure 23. Fold change values for dopaminergic agonists (DA, DHX) and dopaminergic inverse agonists (thioridazine, butaclamol) affinities of hD1R mutants relative to hD1R WT .....	104
Figure 24. Constitutive activity of WT and hD1 mutant receptors expressed in HEK293 cells.....	105
Figure 25. The effect of inverse agonists on the constitutive activity of hD1R-WT and mutant forms of hD1R in HEK293 cells. ....	106
Figure 26. Dopamine-induced adenylyl cyclase activity of hD1-WT and hD1-IL3/C-terminal mutant receptors expressed in HEK293 cells.....	109
Figure 27: Fold change values of equilibrium dissociation constant ( $K_D$ ) and maximal binding capacity ( $B_{max}$ ) of single point mutant receptors for [ $^3$ H]-SCH23390 relative to WT.....	116
Figure 28: Cell surface expression of Flag-tagged WT and single point mutant forms of hD1R expressed in HEK293 cells .....	117

Figure 29. Fold changes values for dopaminergic agonists (DA and DHX) and inverse agonists (thioridazine, butaclamol) affinities of single point mutant receptors relative to WT.....	119
Figure 30. Constitutive activity of hD1-WT and hD1-single point mutant receptors expressed in HEK293 cells.....	122
Figure 31. The effect of inverse agonists on the constitutive activity of hD1R-WT and hD1-single point mutant receptors expressed in HEK293 cells.....	123
Figure 32. Dose-response curves for dopamine-induced stimulation of adenylyl cyclase activity in HEK293 cells expressing WT and hD1-single point mutants.....	126
Figure 33. The effect of deletion and alanine substitution of F264 <sup>6,27</sup> on hD1R expression.....	135
Figure 34A. The effect of deletion and alanine substitution of F264 <sup>6,27</sup> on G-protein coupling and activation of hD1R.....	146
Figure 34B. The effect of deletion and alanine substitution of F264 <sup>6,27</sup> on G-protein coupling and activation of hD1R.....	147
Figure 35. The effect of deletion and alanine substitution of F264 <sup>6,27</sup> on hD1R activation.....	150
Figure 36. Summary of the effects of deletion and alanine substitution of F264 <sup>6,27</sup> on hD1R expression, G-protein coupling, and receptor activation.....	157
Figure S1. Sequence alignment of D1-class receptor.....	159

Figure S2. Sequence alignment of D1-class receptor with different GPCRs.....160

## List of Abbreviations

- A<sub>2A</sub>**: Adenosine 2A receptor
- AC**: Adenylyl cyclase
- Ach**: Acetylcholine
- AP-2**: Adapter protein-2
- AP**: Action potential
- AT1R**: Angiotensin II type 1 receptors
- AT2R**: Angiotensin II type 2 receptors
- ATP**: Adenosine triphosphate
- B<sub>max</sub>**: Maximal binding Capacity
- BSA**: Bovine serum albumin
- Ca<sup>2+</sup>**: Calcium
- CAM**: Constitutively active mutant
- cAMP**: Cyclic adenosine monophosphate
- CDK5**: Cyclin-dependent kinase 5
- CK**: Casein kinases
- CNS**: Central nervous system
- COMT**: Catechol-O-methyl transferase
- CRE**: cAMP response element
- CREB**: cAMP response element-binding protein
- CT**: The carboxyl-terminus
- CXCR4**: Chemokine receptors type 4
- Cys347**: Cysteine 347
- Cys351**: Cysteine 51
- D1R**: D1 dopaminergic receptor
- D2R**: D2 dopaminergic receptor

**D3R:** D3 dopaminergic receptor  
**D4R:** D4 dopaminergic receptor  
**D5R:** D5 dopaminergic receptor  
**DA:** Dopamine  
**DAG:** Diacylglycerol  
**DARPP-32:** Dopamine- and cAMP-regulated phosphoprotein, 32 kDa  
**DARs:** Dopamine receptors  
**DAT:** Dopamine transporter  
**DRY:** Aspartate-arginine-tyrosine motif  
**E:** Effector  
**EC50:** Half maximal effective concentration  
**EL:** Extracellular loop  
**EL1:** Extracellular loop 1  
**EL2:** Extracellular loop 2  
**EL3:** Extracellular loop 3  
**ELISA:** Enzyme linked immunosorbent assay  
**ER:** Endoplasmic reticulum  
**ERK:** Extracellular signal regulated kinase  
**FBS:** Fetal bovine serum  
**FSH:** Follicle stimulating hormone  
**G protein:** Guanine nucleotide-binding protein  
**GABA:** gamma-amino butyric acid  
**GDP:** Guanosine diphosphate  
**GIPs:** GPCR interacting proteins  
**GPCRs:** G-protein coupled receptors  
**GRKs:** GPCR kinases  
**GTP:** Guanosine triphosphate

**hD1R:** Human D1R  
**hD5R:** Human D5R  
**HEK293:** Human embryonic kidney 293  
**HEPES:** 4-(2-hydroxyethyl)-1-piperazineethanesulfonic acid  
**IBMX:** Isobutyl-1-methylxanthine  
**IL1:** Intracellular loop 1  
**IL2:** Intracellular loop 2  
**IL3:** Intracellular loop 3  
**IL4:** Intracellular loop 4  
**IP3:** Inositol triphosphate  
**K<sub>D</sub>:** Equilibrium dissociation constant  
**K<sub>I</sub>:** Inhibitory dissociation constant  
**KO:** Knock out  
**L-DOPA:** L-3,4-dihydroxyphenylalanine  
**LH:** Luteinizing hormone  
**LID:** L-DOPA induced dyskinesia  
**LTP:** Long-term potentiation  
**M5R:** Muscarinic receptor type 5  
**MAO:** Monoamine oxidase  
**MC4R:** Melanocortin 4 receptor  
**MEM:** Minimal essential media  
**mGluRs:** Metabotropic glutamate receptors  
**MSNs:** Medium spiny neurons  
**NA:** Nucleus accumbens  
**NPY:** Neuropeptide Y  
**NT:** Amino-terminus  
**OPD:** O-phenylenediamine dihydrochloride

**PBS:** Phosphate buffer saline  
**PCR:** Polymerase chain reaction  
**PFC:** prefrontal cortex  
**PIP2:** Phosphatidylinositol biphosphate  
**PKA:** Protein kinase A  
**PKC:** Protein kinase C  
**PLC:** Phospholipase C  
**PP1:** Protein phosphatase 1  
**PSD-95:** Postsynaptic density protein 95  
**PTH:** Parathyroid hormone  
**RAMPs:** Receptor activity modifying proteins  
**TCM:** The ternary complex model  
**TH:** Tyrosine hydroxylase  
**TIDA:** Tuberoinfundibular pathway  
**TM:** Transmembrane  
**TRL:** Terminal receptor locus  
**TSH:** Thyroid stimulating hormone  
**V1R:** Vasopressin 1 receptor  
**VMAT2:** Vesicular monoamine transporter type 2  
**VTA:** Ventral tegmental area  
**WT:** Wild type

# Acknowledgements

This doctoral thesis would not have been possible without the support and the encouragement of the kind people around me.

Above all, I would like to honour my father who passed away last year. I dedicate this thesis to him. He would have been proud of me knowing that I reach the end of this Ph.D. journey. I would also like to honour Donna Sollenberger Heijermans (my beloved Canadian mom) who passed away last month after four months of being diagnosed with stage 4 pancreatic cancer. She was a great mom and a caring dear friend. She has given me unequivocal support during this Ph.D. thesis. She always believed in me and appreciated the scientific work I do. You will always be in my heart, and you will never be forgotten.

This thesis would never have come to completion without the help of my supervisor Dr. Mario Tiberi. My profound appreciation to you for your continuous guidance, your patience, your counselling and your friendship have been invaluable both academically and personally. Thank you for mentoring me through this journey, thank you for pushing me beyond my limit, thank you for all that I have learned from you. Thank you for opening my insight further and beyond. Your support was essential for this thesis to be completed, for which I am immensely grateful. Thanks for always being present when I needed help. You are an exceptional advisor. Your valuable advice, your intensive and creative comments, and your constructive criticisms have helped me get through many difficult phases during the preparation of this Ph.D. thesis. I am honoured and lucky to have worked under your supervision.

I would also like to thank Dr. Marie-Andree Akimenko, Dr. Balwant Tuana, and Dr. Chris Kennedy for serving as my advisory committee members. Thanks for your indispensable recommendations and the thoughtful discussions to ensure my understanding during our annual meeting sessions over the years.

Particular thanks must go to Binhui Liang and Xiaodi Yang, for their technical assistance and their help in the completion of some of the experiments for this project. I would also like to give my special thanks to a former lab member, Bianca Plouffe, for guiding me through my training and teaching me several techniques for this project. Thanks to another former lab member (Andrew Charette) as well as the current lab members (Boyang Zhang, Caroline Lefebvre, Annette Gower), for providing me with an enjoyable working environment.

My life partner, Mohammad Aldhahri, completion of this thesis would not have been possible without you, thank you for your unconditional love, your enormous support, and help. Thank you for your patience. Thank you for always being here for me, thanks for always taking care of our children and me. I know I have burdened your shoulders with complaints and tears through this journey, but I hope that the future will give me the opportunity to give back to you some of the love and support you gave me already. I cannot exclude my wonderful children, Leen and Yazen, from this journey. Thank you for being my children, thank you for loving me no matter how many times I had to stay away from you because I was busy working on my Ph.D. project.

Thanks to my mother, my sisters and my brothers. I am grateful to you for listening to me when I needed. Thanks for keeping me motivated during this journey.

Mom, thanks for all the efforts you made and the energy you invested in me throughout the years and thank you for always standing behind me and supporting me with your love.

I would like to extend my deepest gratitude to all my friends in Canada, with particular thanks to Christina Koumlidou for being an effective member in this journey, your unconditional love and support is beyond imagination. Thank you for being my friend. Thanks to Robert Heijermans, Christina Koumlidou, and Munerah Abed for reading my Ph.D. thesis.

Last but not least, I am grateful to King Saud University for their financial support and scholarship for the completion of my Ph.D. studies.

# **Chapter 1**

## **INTRODUCTION**

# **1. Plasma membrane receptors**

Transmission of extracellular signals from outside to inside the cells requires the presence of transmembrane receptors, the so-called, “cell surface receptors”. These receptors transmit extracellular stimuli into the cells interior through activation of multiple intracellular signaling pathways and responses. Cell surface receptors are categorized into three groups according to their biological characteristics, structures, and ligands: enzyme-linked receptors, ligand-gated ion channels, and G-protein coupled-receptors (Wess, 1998, Hermans, 2003).

## **1.1 G-protein coupled receptors (GPCRs)**

GPCRs are seven transmembrane receptors and comprise the largest group of cell surface receptors, with more than 800 receptors identified in the human genome (Hoffmann et al., 2008, Luttrell, 2008, Rajagopal et al., 2010). They are stimulated by different endogenous ligands including hormones, biogenic amines, lipids, and enzymes and extracellular stimuli like light, odors, and pheromones (Gether, 2000, Latek et al., 2012).

Signaling impairment of GPCRs has been linked to many endocrine, cardiovascular, and central nervous system (CNS) diseases. In fact, several genetic disorders have been associated with activating and inactivating mutations in different GPCRs genes (Hermans, 2003, Karnik et al., 2003, Schöneberg et al., 2004, Johnston and Siderovski, 2007, Trzaskowski et al., 2012). Therefore, it is not surprising that drugs targeting GPCRs account for about 50-60 % of the currently marketed drugs (Karnik et al., 2003, Trzaskowski et al., 2012).

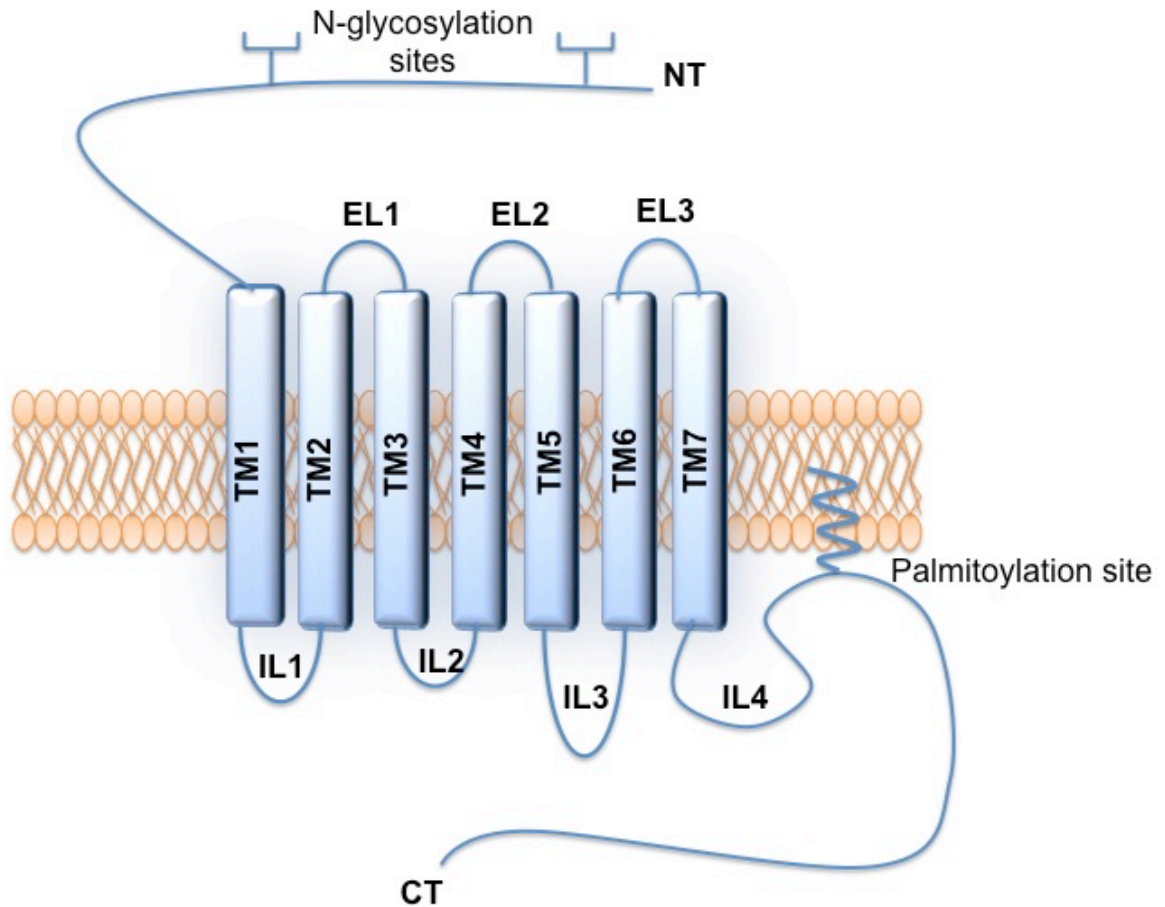
## 1.2 GPCR structure

GPCRs share a common architecture of seven hydrophobic transmembrane  $\alpha$ -helices (TM1-TM7) connected by three extracellular loops (EL1-3) and three intracellular loops (IL1-3). The external region of the receptor is called the amino-terminus (NT) while the internal area of the receptor is known as the carboxyl-terminus (CT) (**Fig. 1**).

The NT contains N-glycosylation sites, which aid in cell surface expression. A disulfide bridge between EL1 and EL2 is often present in GPCRs and is crucial for proper protein folding conformation. The TM domains are barrel-shaped; arranged in anticlockwise fashion and they sit perpendicular to the cell membrane. They have the highest degree of sequence conservation in contrast to other domains of the receptors, which vary markedly in size and amino acids sequence. The hydrophobic TM domains are responsible for the ligand binding while the ILs and the CT are necessary for interaction with heterotrimeric G-proteins and different intracellular partners. The CT can contain cysteine residues serving as palmitoylation sites, which were believed to help in the formation of a fourth intracellular loop (IL4) until this putative loop was shown in crystallized GPCRs to be an  $\alpha$ -helix region now referred to as helix 8 (Wess, 1998, Luttrell, 2008, Latek et al., 2012). GPCRs owe their name to their ability to regulate and interact with different intracellular heterotrimeric G-proteins (Gether, 2000).

## 1.3 Heterotrimeric G-proteins and GPCR activation dynamics

Heterotrimeric G-proteins are the main molecular switches for GPCRs, which connect receptors to multiple downstream effectors like enzymes and proteins to convey different cellular response. G-proteins composed of three tightly connected subunits:  $G\alpha$ ,



**Figure 1. Schematic diagram of a general GPCR structure.**

Seven TM spanning domains are shown and connected by three ELs and three ILs. The external end of the receptor is the NT, which contains N-glycosylation sites. The internal end of the receptor is the CT, which contains cysteine residues serving as palmitoylation sites, forming the IL4 (GPCR crystal structures suggest that this region is  $\alpha$ -helical and termed the H8 region). TM domains form the ligand-binding site while the three ILs and the CT region are sites for interaction with G-protein.

G $\beta$ , and G $\gamma$ . There are 16 different isoforms of G $\alpha$  protein varying in size between 39-52 kDa. They are classified according to their sequence similarity into four groups: G $\alpha_{s/olf}$ , G $\alpha_{i/o}$ , G $\alpha_{q/11}$ , and G $\alpha_{12/13}$  (McCudden et al., 2005).

The G $\alpha$ -subunit is composed of two domains: GTPase domain and  $\alpha$ -helical like domain. The nucleotide-binding site [Guanosine diphosphate (GDP)/Guanosine triphosphate-binding site (GTP)-binding site] is located in between these two domains. There are 6 different isoforms of G $\beta$  and 12 different subunits of G $\gamma$  yielding about 72 possible combinations between different G $\beta$  and G $\gamma$  isoforms. The G $\beta$ - subunit has a size of approximately 35-39 kDa and forms a non-dissociable functional heterodimer with G $\gamma$ -subunit, which is 7-8 kDa in size (Clapham and Neer, 1997, Oldham and Hamm, 2006).

In the inactive state, G $\alpha$  is bound to G $\beta\gamma$  subunits forming the heterotrimeric G-protein complex. Ligand binding to GPCRs produces conformational changes in the intracellular domains of the receptors. These changes include binding of the ligand-occupied receptor to different G-proteins, which then triggers the exchange of GDP for GTP; followed by dissociation of the G $\alpha$  subunit from the G $\beta\gamma$  complex. Then both the G $\alpha$  and the G $\beta\gamma$  complex will be able to interact with different downstream signaling and effector partners. The GTPase activity of G $\alpha$ -subunit will then hydrolyze the GTP into GDP and reunion of G-protein subunits again to form the non-functional G $\alpha\beta\gamma$  complex (Hermans, 2003, McCudden et al., 2005) (**Fig. 2**). The type of response produced and the signaling pathway activated upon receptor activation differ based on the ligand, the G $\alpha$  protein, and which intracellular partners have been activated.

## 1.4 GPCR classification

GPCRs are classified according to their physiological and sequence identity using the GRAFS classification system, into five main families: glutamate (G, 15 members), rhodopsin (R, 701 members), adhesion (A, 24), frizzled/taste2 (F, 24), and secretin (S, 15) (Fredriksson et al., 2003).

The rhodopsin family is the largest subfamily of GPCRs; it includes about 700 receptors and by far the most studied. They are classified into four main groups:  $\alpha$  (prostaglandin receptors, biogenic amine receptors including dopamine receptors (DARs), serotonin receptors, opsins, melatonin receptors, and MECA receptors, which include melanocortin receptors and cannabinoid receptors),  $\beta$  [includes receptors that bind peptides such as the neurotensin and the neuropeptide Y (NPY) receptors],  $\gamma$  (e.g. somatostatin receptors and chemokine receptors); and  $\delta$  (which has four main branches: the MAS-oncogene-related receptor cluster, the glycoprotein receptor cluster, the purine receptor cluster, and the olfactory receptor cluster) (Fredriksson et al., 2003).

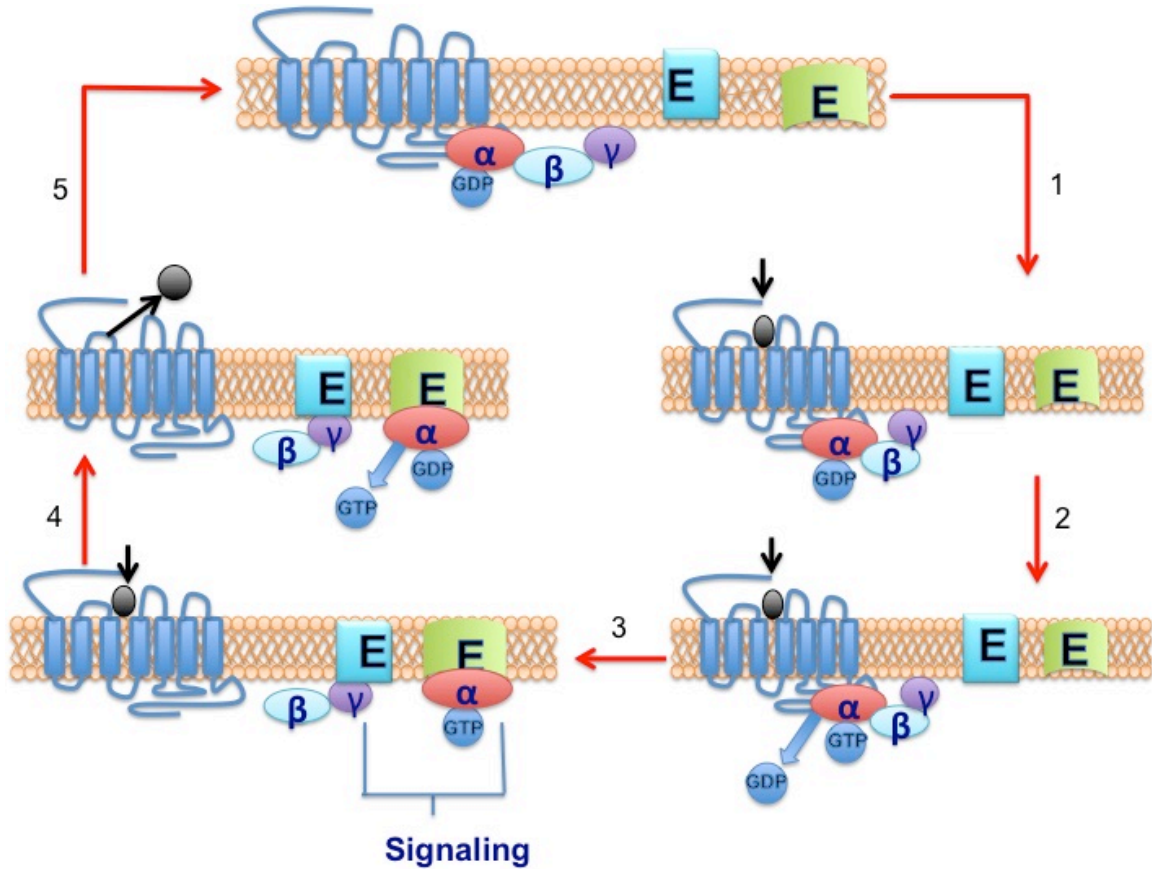
One of the most important structural features of this group is the presence of about 20 highly conserved amino acids in the cytoplasmic half of the TMs. It has been suggested that these highly conserved residues are critical for receptor stability and proper protein folding upon receptor activation. Members of this group share a conserved aspartate-arginine-tyrosine motif (DRY) located at the cytoplasmic side of TM3. This motif is necessary for maintaining the receptor in the inactive state (Moreira, 2014).

Although the TM domains are highly conserved among the rhodopsin family, the intracellular loops are variable in length and amino acid contents. The IL2 is the most conserved region ( $20 \pm 2$  amino acids) while the IL3 is the most disordered and divergent

region ( $41 \pm 43$  amino-acids). The NT contains about  $62 \pm 98$  amino-acids and the CT contains approximately  $53 \pm 36$  amino-acids (Moreira, 2014). The TM domains of the rhodopsin family share a common structural characteristic regardless of the differences in their amino acids content and length. They include the (D/E)RY motif in TM3 in which D/E<sup>3.49</sup> interacts with D/E<sup>6.30</sup> to stabilize the receptor in the inactive state, the NPxxYxF motif in which Y<sup>7.53</sup> interacts with F<sup>7.60</sup> to stabilize the receptor in the inactive state (Fredriksson et al., 2003, Schwartz et al., 2006, Rosenbaum et al., 2009, Moreira, 2014).

The glutamate family is comprised of GPCRs such as metabotropic glutamate receptors (mGluRs), gamma-amino butyric acid (GABA) receptors, and calcium sensing receptors. This group is characterized by having a very long NT, which is involved in ligand binding.

The secretin group includes receptors for glucagon, secretin, calcitonin, and other peptidic hormones. They share about 20 conserved amino acids and have a relatively long NT domain containing six conserved cysteine residues (Schiöth and Fredriksson, 2005).



**Figure 2. Basic cycle of GPCR activation dynamics.**

In the inactive state, GDP-bound  $G\alpha$  associates with  $G\beta\gamma$  subunits forming the heterotrimeric G-protein complex. **1.** Ligand binding to GPCRs produces conformational changes in the intracellular domains of the receptors; **2.** These changes trigger the exchange of GDP for GTP; **3.** Dissociation of the  $G\alpha$  subunit from the  $G\beta\gamma$  complex, and both  $G\alpha$  and  $G\beta\gamma$  can interact with different downstream signaling and effector partners; **4.** The intrinsic GTPase activity of  $G\alpha$ -subunit will then hydrolyze the GTP into GDP; **5.** G-protein subunits reunite again to form a non-functional  $G\alpha\beta\gamma$  complex and to return back to the resting state.

## 1.5 Canonical GPCR signaling pathways

As revealed from various GPCR crystallographic and biophysical studies, ligand binding to GPCRs allows the rearrangement of TM domains and the outward movement of the intracellular end of TM6, making a crevice inside the receptor where G-protein can bind (Moreira, 2014).

Activation of  $G\alpha_s$  stimulates adenylyl cyclase (AC) while stimulation of  $G\alpha_i$  inhibits AC. AC catalyzes the conversion of adenosine triphosphate (ATP) into the second messenger cyclic adenosine monophosphate (cAMP), which then activates cAMP-dependent protein kinase A (PKA). On the other hand, activation of  $G\alpha_q$  leads to stimulation of phospholipase C (PLC), which catalyzes the hydrolysis of phosphatidylinositol biphosphate ( $PIP_2$ ) into diacylglycerol (DAG) and inositol triphosphate ( $IP_3$ ).  $IP_3$  increases the release of calcium ( $Ca^{2+}$ ) through activation of  $IP_3$  receptors on the endoplasmic reticulum (ER).  $Ca^{2+}$  and DAG then activate the conventional protein kinase C (PKC) in contrast to novel PKC isoforms, which are  $Ca^{2+}$  insensitive and only require DAG for activation (Asaoka et al., Newton, 1995, Wettschureck and Offermanns, 2005). In addition to the classical model of GPCRs coupling to G proteins, studies suggest that GPCRs can signal through coupling to non G-protein effectors like  $\beta$ -arrestins (Miller and Lefkowitz, 2001, Perry and Lefkowitz, 2002). In recent years, it became apparent that  $\beta$ -arrestins could act as a signal terminator as well as a signal transducer.  $\beta$ -arrestins have the ability to behave as scaffolding proteins, which allow interactions with several intracellular signaling partners and connect GPCRs to diverse signaling pathways such as mitogen activated protein kinase (MAPK) cascades and proto-oncogene tyrosine kinase Src family, mediating G-protein

independent signaling (Luttrell and Lefkowitz, 2002, Reiter and Lefkowitz, 2006, Ma and Pei, 2007, Luttrell, 2008). This led to the development of what is called “biased ligand” or functional selective ligand, which favours the activation/inhibition of one pathway over the other, i.e. G-protein dependent signaling over  $\beta$ -arrestin-dependent signaling or vice versa (Shonberg et al., 2014, Luttrell et al., 2015, Hodavance et al., 2016, Rankovic et al., 2016).

### **1.5.1 Ternary complex model**

The ternary complex model (TCM) was proposed in 1980 to explain the connection between the receptor, agonist, and the G-protein (De Lean et al., 1980). In this model, GPCRs are in a state of equilibrium between two inter-convertible states (active/inactive) in the absence of G-protein and can bind agonists with different affinities. Coupling of the receptor to its G-protein results in an active state of the receptor which can bind agonists with high affinity while uncoupling results in the inactive state with a low affinity for agonist binding (Park et al., 2008b). However, this theory cannot accommodate constitutive activity observed for some GPCRs, which led to the proposal of a new model called, the extended TCM.

According to the extended TCM, the receptor exists in two states, an inactive state (R) which bind agonists with low affinity and an active state (R\*) that binds agonists with high affinity where G-protein merely binds to the R\*. According to this model, agonists promote changes in the inactive receptor conformation. These changes allow G-protein binding and receptor activation preferentially by stabilizing the receptor in the R\* state, which results in a maximal response. Whereas, the inverse agonists shift the equilibrium toward the R state and maintain the receptor in the inactive conformation. On the other

hand, antagonists (neutral ligands, no efficacy), produce their action by blocking the binding of the receptor to other ligands and have an equal affinity for both the R and the R\* states (**Fig. 3**) (Samama et al., 1993, Park et al., 2008b).

While the two-state model helps to explain some of the behaviors produced by ligand, receptor, and G-protein interaction, it does not provide sufficient proof to account for the mode of response produced by other ligands like partial agonists.

Pharmacologically, the responses produced by full agonists and partial agonists are not the same and cannot be explained by the two-state model proposed. The existence of a multi-states model has been supported by studies done with rhodopsin and adrenergic receptors. In the multi-state model, different agonists adopt different receptor conformations depending on their efficacies (Nygaard et al., 2013, Manglik et al., 2015). Interestingly, an alternative (modified) TCM has been proposed for M2 muscarinic receptors. The modified TCM connects the agonist, the receptor, and the  $\beta$ -arrestin together instead of agonist, receptor, and G-protein (Gurevich et al., 1997, Kenakin, 2002, 2003, Swaminath et al., 2004).

### **1.5.2 Conformational changes associated with GPCRs activation**

A universal numbering scheme is required to facilitate the comparison of homologous residues within the same GPCRs class or between different classes. The most common and reliable system currently in use is the Ballesteros-Weinstein numbering scheme. This system relies on giving the most conserved residue in each helix the number 50, which is used as a reference point for other residues preceding it or following it. The TM domains have been given a whole number (TM1-7). For example, 4.45 indicates a residue in TM4 located five residues preceding the conserved residue in

TM4, 4.50; 4.53 indicates a residue in TM4 located three residues ascending the 4.50 conserved residue (Ballesteros and Weinstein, 1995).

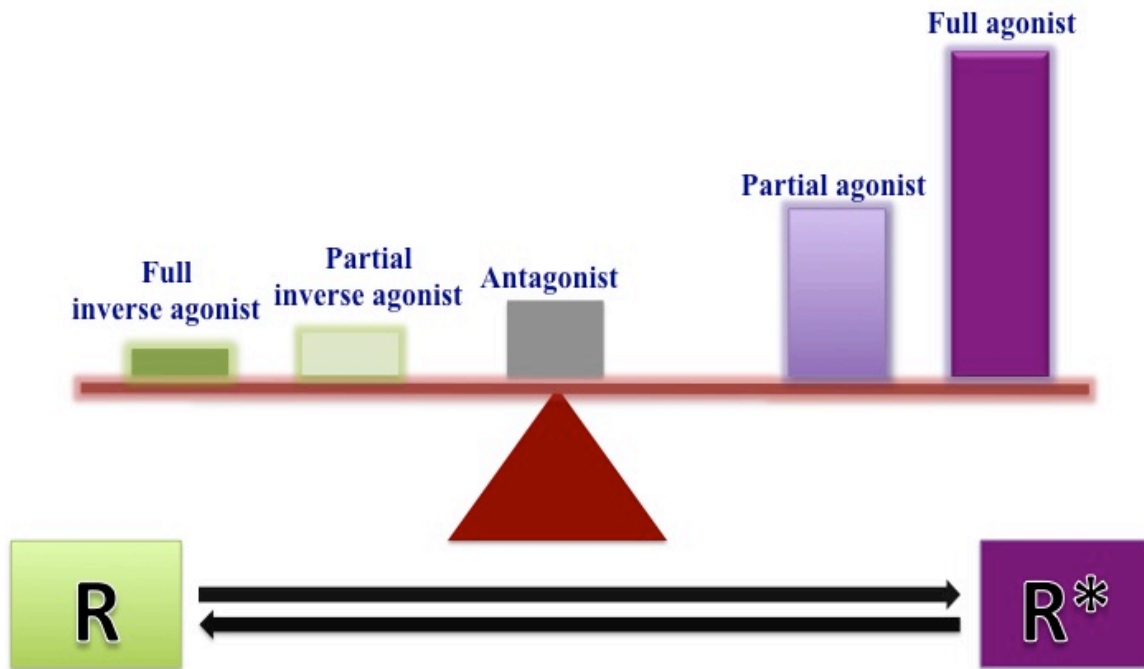
Conformational changes associated with GPCRs activation have been examined using a number of mutagenesis, biophysical, and spectroscopic studies. The prediction of conformation changes was based on the rhodopsin family of GPCRs. These studies have suggested that there are sequential structural changes upon binding of ligands to their cognate receptors (Swaminath et al., 2004, Swaminath et al., 2005, Granier and Kobilka, 2012).

In summary, these changes include rearrangement of the cytoplasmic side of TMs during receptor activation, most importantly the movement of TM6, to expose receptor to the intracellular signaling molecules such as G-proteins and arrestins. TM1 to TM4 seems to be more rigid and remains stable upon activation (Hubbell et al., 2003, Trzaskowski et al., 2012). The intracellular segment of TM6 moves away from the center of the receptor, away from TM3 toward TM5 (**Fig. 4**) (Oldham et al., 2007, Rasmussen et al., 2011a). The large movement of TM6 seems to be caused by the IL3 flexibility, which connects TM5 and TM6. In fact, it was shown that the IL3 is necessary for receptor G-protein interaction (Hubbell et al., 2003). Intriguingly, blocking the movement of TM6 in crosslinking studies was shown to inhibit G-protein activation for some members of Rhodopsin family (Sheikh et al., 1999).

Also, the Y<sup>7.53</sup> in the highly conserved motif NPXXY motif located at the end of TM7 interacts with water molecules to stabilize the inactive state of the receptor. Upon receptor activation, TM7 appears to move outward away from the center of the protein.

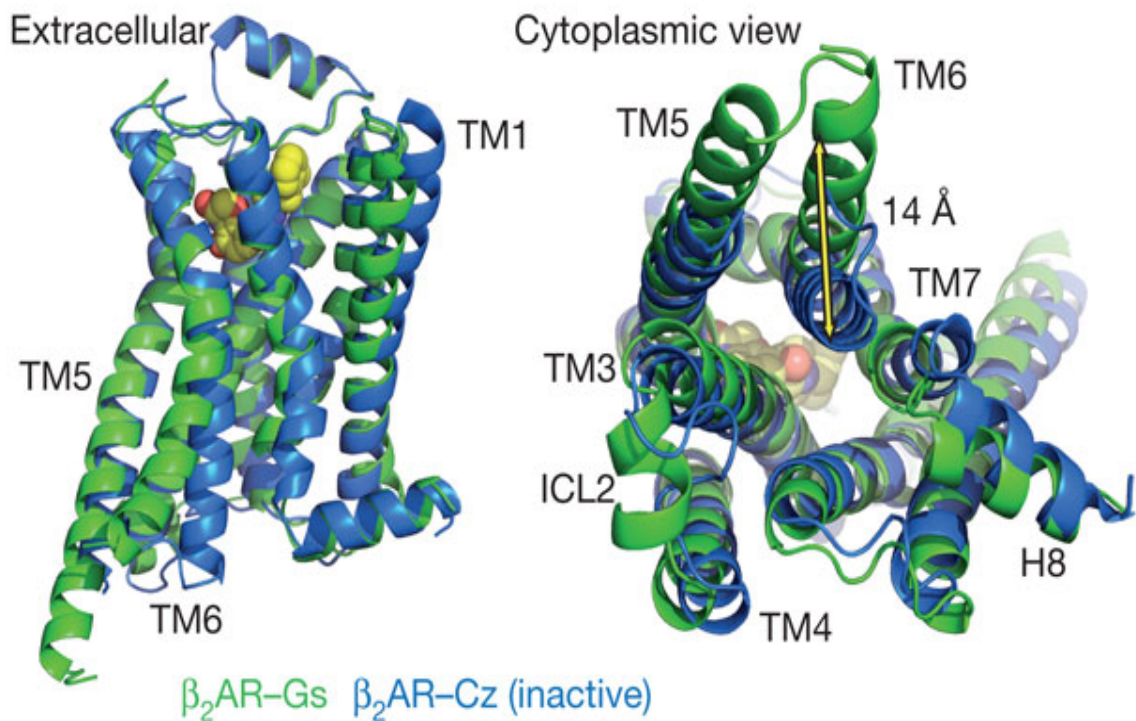
TM7 intracellular segment is positioned in a way that prevents TM6 from moving back toward TM3 stabilizing the receptor in the active state (Schwartz et al., 2006, Scheerer et al., 2008, Rosenbaum et al., 2009). Moreover, the ionic lock between R<sup>3.50</sup> of the highly conserved DRY motif in TM3 and E<sup>6.30</sup> in TM6 breaks upon receptor activation, liberating the receptor constrains and allowing TMs movement (Park et al., 2008a, Scheerer et al., 2008, Rosenbaum et al., 2009). The inactive state of rhodopsin, adrenoceptors, and rhodopsin-like GPCRs stability was shown to depend on the presence of this intact ionic lock (Dror et al., 2009, Hofmann et al., 2009). Moreover, in the active state, it was predicted from the crystal structure of  $\beta_2$ R-G $\alpha$ s complex that H5 of G $\alpha$ s is the main contact interface with IL2, TM5, and TM6 of  $\beta_2$ R (Rasmussen et al., 2011b, Flock et al., 2015) (**Fig. 5**).

Agonist-bound GPCRs does not only promote receptor activation but also subsequently initiates different GPCRs regulatory processes to suppress receptor activity to avoid prolonged receptor activation. It also activates different G-protein independent signaling pathways, such as the  $\beta$ -arrestin dependent signaling (Hodavance et al., 2016).



**Figure 3. Dynamic nature of GPCRs, the two-state model.**

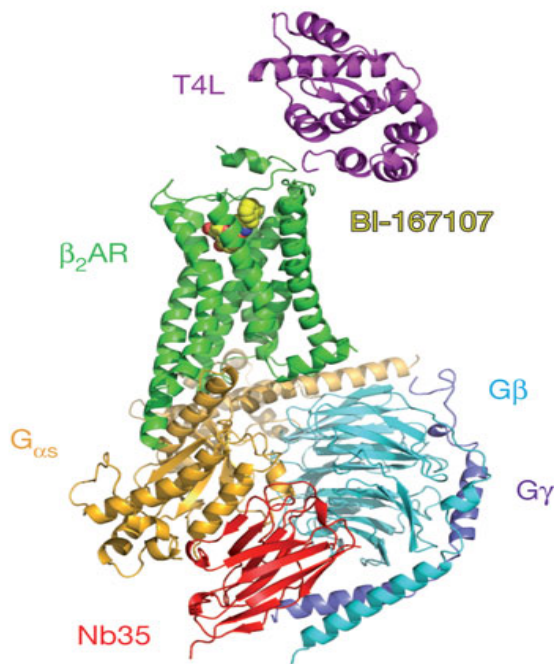
GPCRs isomerize between the inactive (R) and the active state (R\*). The full agonist stabilizes the receptor in the active state (R\*) whereas the full inverse agonist stabilizes the receptor in the inactive state (R). The antagonist is neutral, i.e it does not have any preference for one state over the other and it blocks the binding of agonists and inverse agonists to GPCRs. The partial agonist and partial inverse agonist promote intermediate activation states between full state of receptor activation and full state of receptor inhibition, respectively.



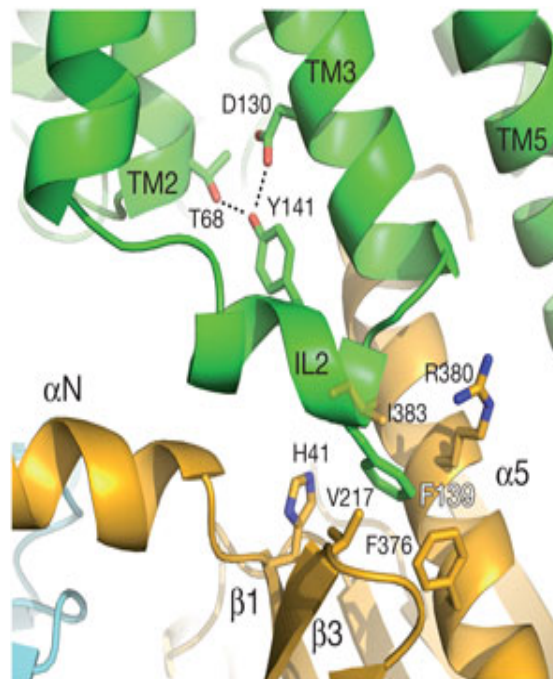
**Figure 4. Predicted changes of GPCR conformation upon receptor activation based on the  $\beta_2$ -adrenergic receptor model.**

Extracellular and cytoplasmic views of the different  $\beta_2\text{AR}$  crystal structures are shown. The carazolol-bound  $\beta_2\text{AR}$  structure (inactive state-blue) is compared to the  $\beta_2\text{AR-Gs}$  structure (active state-green). Agonist binding induces rearrangement of the cytoplasmic side of TMs, TM6 is moved outward and the TM5 is extended by two helical turns (Rasmussen et al., 2011b).

A.



B.



**Figure 5. Structural organization of  $\beta_2$ AR-Gas complex.**

**A.** The overall structural assembly the  $\beta_2$ AR (green) bound to an agonist (BI-167107, yellow spheres) interacting with  $G_{\alpha s}$  (orange).  $G_{\alpha s}$ ,  $G_{\beta}$  (cyan), and  $G_{\gamma}$  (purple) constitute the heterotrimeric Gs protein. The nanobody, Nb35 (red) and T4 lysozyme (magenta) facilitated the crystallization process. **B.**  $\beta_2$ AR residues interaction interface with  $\alpha 5$  (H5) of  $G_{\alpha s}$ . H5 is the main contact interface with residues from IL2, TM5, and TM6 of  $\beta_2$ R (Rasmussen et al., 2011b).

## **1.6 Regulation of GPCRs signaling**

### **1.6.1 Negative regulation of GPCRs**

The dampening of GPCR signaling is an imperative step for regulation of the receptors responsiveness. This process is, in fact, a sequential process including receptor desensitization (homologous and heterologous desensitization), internalization, recycling, and down regulation of the receptors. Eventually, it leads to uncoupling of the receptor from its G-protein, removal of the receptor from the plasma membrane, recycling, or directing the receptor to the degradation pathway (Luttrell, 2008).

#### ***1.6.1.1 Homologous desensitization***

The desensitization process occurs directly after receptor activation upon agonist binding. Agonist-bound receptors recruit the GPCRs kinases (GRKs), which phosphorylate the receptors on serine and threonine residues present in their IL3 and their CT. The phosphorylated receptors will then have a high affinity for  $\beta$ -arrestin binding. There are two isoforms of  $\beta$ -arrestins.  $\beta$ -arrestin 1 and  $\beta$ -arrestin 2 are the most commonly involved in GPCR regulation (Luttrell, 2008).

The rhodopsin subfamily of GPCRs, including DARs, has higher affinity for binding to  $\beta$ -arrestin 2 than  $\beta$ -arrestin 1 (Kohout et al., 2001). The C-terminal tail of  $\beta$ -arrestin contains a binding motif for clathrin and  $\beta$ 2-adaptin subunit of the adaptor protein-2 (AP-2) (Goodman et al., 1996, Laporte et al., 1999). This allows  $\beta$ -arrestin to target GPCRs to clathrin-coated pits for endocytosis and removal from the plasma membrane (Luttrell, 2008). The GPCRs are then directed to the endosomes for sorting either to the lysosomes for degradation or dephosphorylation, release of arrestin,

resensitization and then recycling back to the cell surface (Kohout et al., 2001, Luttrell, 2008) (**Fig. 6**).

It is worth mentioning here that GRKs have no direct effect on receptor desensitization. Instead, they serve as catalysts to increase the affinity of the phosphorylated GPCRs to arrestins, which are the main player in the homologous desensitization process. It was shown that  $\beta_2$ -adrenergic receptor phosphorylation by GRK2 increases its affinity to  $\beta$ -arrestin 1 by about 10- to 30- fold (Muller et al., 1993, Luttrell, 2008). Conversely, in some cases, GRKs act as the main modulator of receptor inactivation, independent from receptor phosphorylation. For example, it has been shown that the dampening of mGluR1a signaling is dependent on binding of the regulator of G-protein signaling (RGS) homology (RH) domain of GRK2 (RH has no kinase activity) to  $G\alpha_{q/11}$ , which interrupts mGluR1a/ $G\alpha_{q/11}$  complex. Noteworthy, this process does not involve the GRK2 kinase domain (Dhami et al., 2004).

#### ***1.6.1.2 Heterologous desensitization***

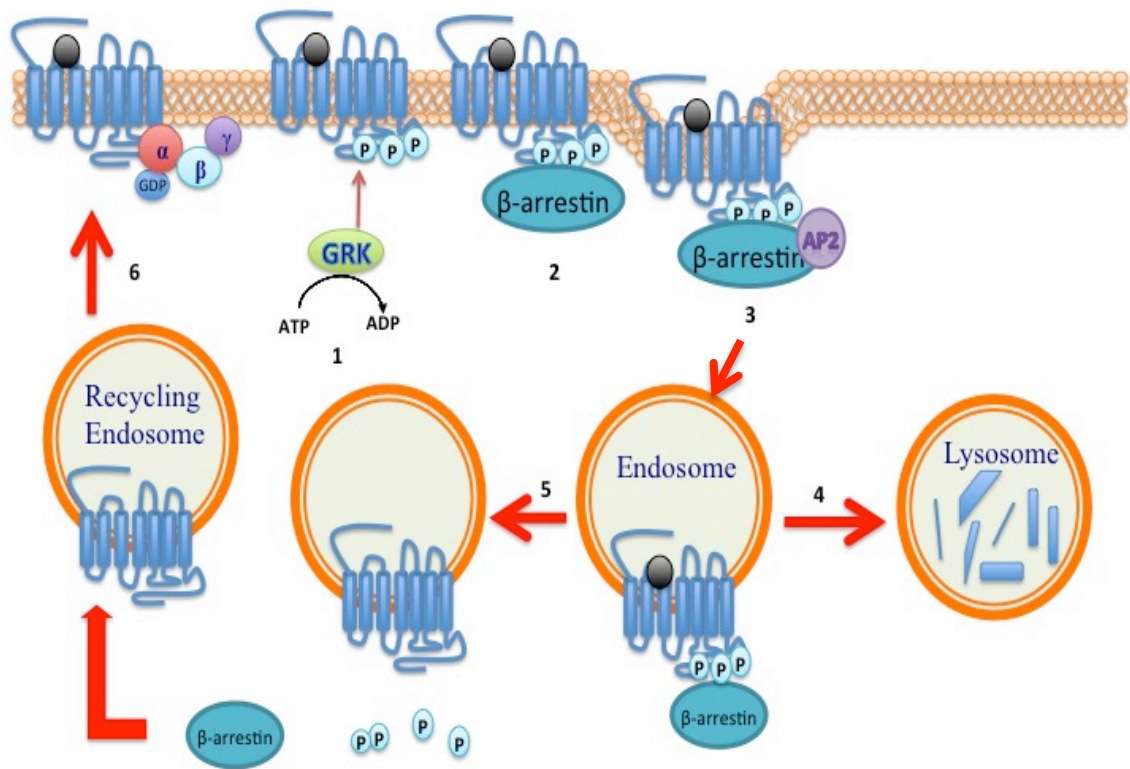
This desensitization process does not require the receptor to be activated by agonist binding. Instead, it is modulated via activation of a nearby receptor, which activates the second messenger-dependent protein kinases PKA and PKC. They phosphorylate the receptor on its IL3 and CT, which directly impairs the coupling of G-protein to the receptor (Luttrell, 2008).

#### **1.6.2 Positive regulation of GPCRs**

GPCR ligand binding, signaling, coupling to G-proteins, and subcellular localization have been shown to be positively modulated by different regulatory processes via protein-protein interaction. Protein-protein interactions include GPCR

homodimerization (same receptors interacting with themselves), or GPCR heterodimerization (two distinct receptors interacting with each other) (Luttrell, 2008). GPCR dimerization is sometimes necessary for receptor trafficking to the plasma membrane to form a functional unit, such as in the case of GABA-B receptors (Jones et al., 1998, Kaupmann et al., 1998, Robbins et al., 2001, Kniazeff et al., 2002).

Another positive modulatory mechanism for GPCRs includes the interaction of GPCRs with several other proteins, including receptor activity modifying proteins (RAMPs), GPCR-associated sorting protein (GASP), and several Post-Synaptic Density of 95 kDa (PSD-95)-Disc large-Zona occludens (PDZ) domain-containing proteins such as the Na<sup>+</sup>/H<sup>+</sup> exchanger regulatory factor/ezrin binding protein 50 (NHERF/EBP50) and SH3 multiple ankyrin domain-containing protein (Shank), regulating the receptor signaling, trafficking, and localization specificity. For instance, RAMPs and PSD-95 were shown to be important for receptor trafficking and function, and to modulate ligand specificity of the receptor (Brady and Limbird, 2002, Luttrell, 2008, Dunn and Ferguson, 2015).



**Figure 6. Desensitization and trafficking of GPCRs.**

Upon ligand binding, GPCRs traditionally signal via G proteins. After receptor activation and signaling, GRKs then phosphorylate GPCRs on their CT and ICLs (1). β-arrestin is recruited to the phosphorylated GPCRs and prevent further coupling of G proteins (2). The phosphorylated GPCRs-β-arrestins complex is targeted for endocytosis via clathrin-coated pits (3). Internalized GPCRs are subsequently sorted to lysosomes for degradation (4) or recycling endosomes for dephosphorylation (5), the release of β-arrestins allows recycling back to the cell surface (6).

## **2. Dopaminergic system**

DA is one of the principal neurotransmitters in the CNS. Dopaminergic neurotransmission is the most abundant in the brain, and it regulates many central and peripheral functions. It has a major role in modulating several brain functions such as voluntary movement, attention, memory, reward, sleep, feeding, and learning. DA also regulates peripheral functions including hormonal release, cardiovascular and renal functions, and sympathetic activity.

Dysregulation of dopaminergic functions has been linked to many human diseases such as Parkinson's disease, schizophrenia, Huntington's disease, depression, Tourette's disorder, hyperprolactinemia (Missale et al., 1998, Lebel et al., 2007, Beaulieu and Gainetdinov, 2011).

### **2.1 Dopamine synthesis**

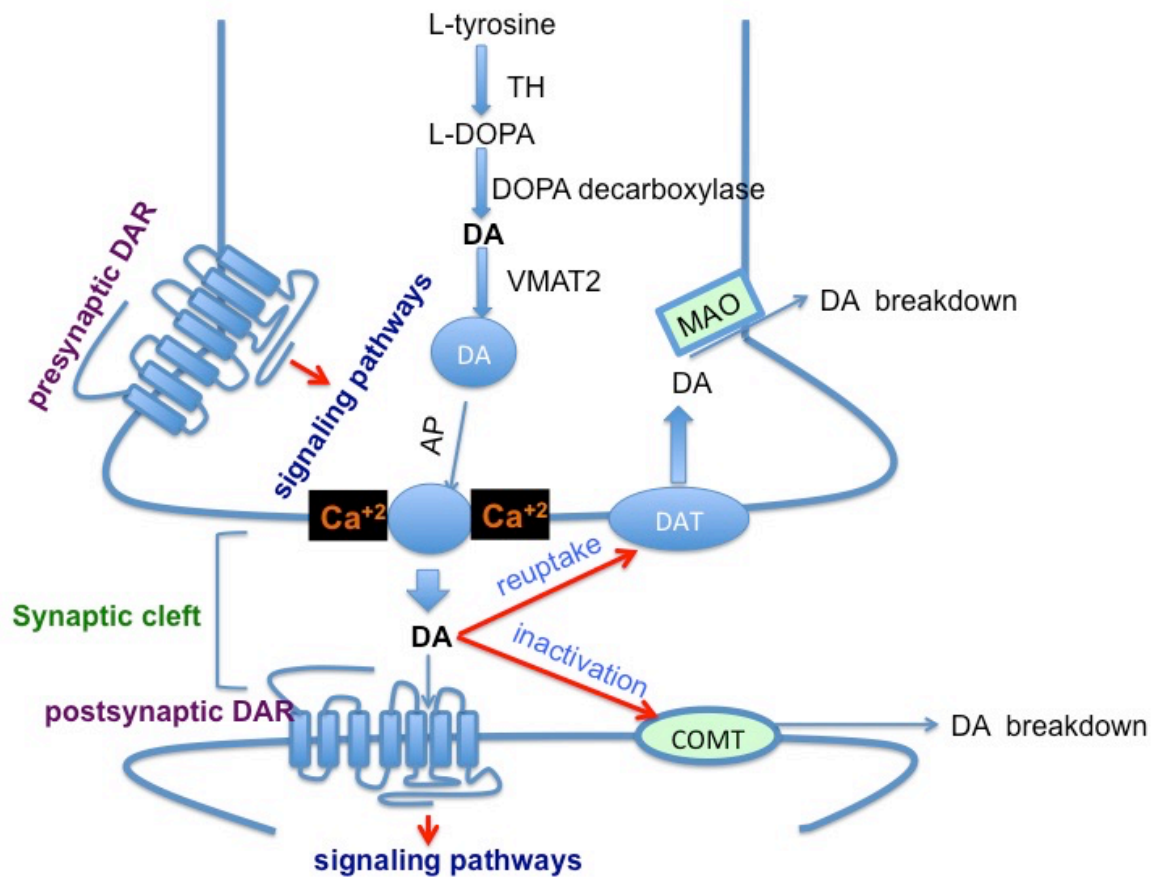
DA synthesis process starts in the presynaptic neurons and passes through different sequential enzymatic modulations of DA-precursor, L-tyrosine. It is hydroxylated by tyrosine hydroxylase to 3,4-dihydroxy-L-phenylalanine (L-dopa). Tyrosine hydroxylase (TH) is the rate-limiting enzyme during the process of DA synthesis. L-dopa is then decarboxylated by the aromatic L-amino acid decarboxylase (DOPA decarboxylase) to DA. After that, DA is packed in the storage vesicles by the vesicular monoamine transporter type 2 (VMAT2) and the free DA in the presynaptic terminal is degraded by monoamine oxidase (MAO). Neuronal stimulation by action potential provokes the increase in the  $Ca^{2+}$  influx in the nerve terminal causing fusion of DA-storing vesicles with the presynaptic terminals leading to the release of DA in the synaptic cleft. Once released into the synaptic cleft, DA binds to different dopaminergic

autoreceptors located presynaptically or binds to DARs located postsynaptically leading to activation of different signaling pathways (**Fig. 7**). DARs signaling can be blocked by the action of various antipsychotic drugs. Excess DA in the postsynaptic cleft is then exposed to degradation by catechol-O-methyl transferase (COMT). DA activity in the presynaptic terminal can also be terminated via an active reuptake process by dopamine transporters (DAT), which can be blocked by cocaine and amphetamine (Verheij and Cools, 2008).

## **2.2 Major central dopaminergic pathways**

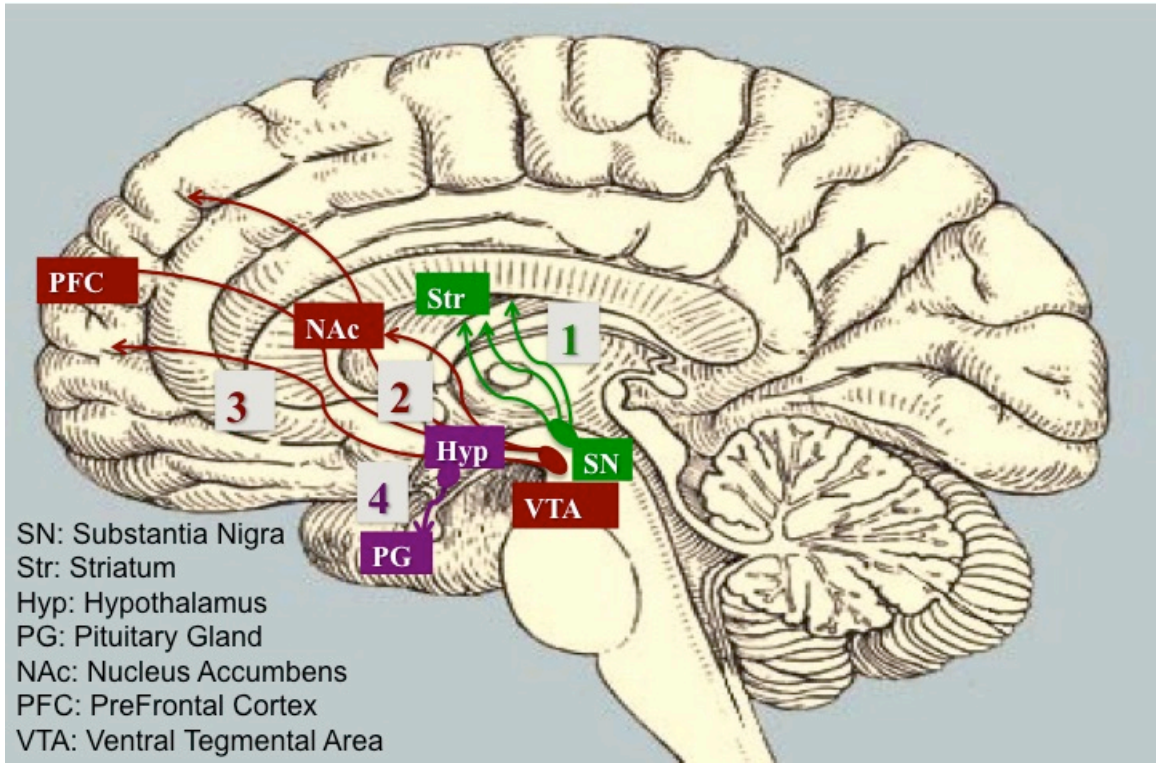
Four major dopaminergic pathways have been identified to regulate DA activity in the brain: the nigrostriatal pathway, the mesolimbic and mesocortical pathways (often referred to as the mesocorticolimbic pathway), and the tuberoinfundibular pathway (Beaulieu and Gainetdinov, 2011) (**Fig. 8**). The nigrostriatal pathway connects the substantia nigra to the dorsal striatum, which is part of the basal ganglia. This pathway is responsible for movement control through maintaining the balance between the direct and indirect dopaminergic pathways in the basal ganglia. Loss of dopaminergic neurons in the substantia nigra leads to Parkinson's disease (Civelli et al., 1993, Missale et al., 1998, Iversen and Iversen, 2007).

The mesocortical pathway connects the ventral tegmental area (VTA) to the prefrontal cortex (PFC) and regulates memory, emotions, and cognitive function while the mesolimbic pathway links the VTA of the brain to the nucleus accumbens (NA) and is involved in motivation and reward. Dopamine hypoactivity in the PFC pathway is thought to be responsible for the negative symptoms of schizophrenia, including flat emotions, lack of desire, and motivation.



**Figure 7. Schematic representation of dopamine synthesis.**

DA synthesis process starts in the presynaptic neurons. TH is the rate-limiting enzyme during the process of DA synthesis TH converts L-tyrosine to L-dopa, which is then decarboxylated by DOPA-decarboxylase to DA. After that, DA is packed in the storage vesicles by VMAT2 and MAO then degrades the free DA in the presynaptic terminal. Neuronal stimulation by action potential provokes the increase in the  $Ca^{2+}$  influx in the nerve terminal causing fusion of DA-storing vesicles with the presynaptic terminals leading to the release of DA into the synaptic cleft. Once released in the synaptic cleft, DA binds to different dopaminergic autoreceptors located presynaptically or binds to postsynaptic DARs leading to activation of various signaling pathways. Excess DA in the postsynaptic cleft is then degraded by COMT. DA activity in the presynaptic terminal can also be terminated via an active reuptake process by DAT.



**Figure 8. Dopaminergic neuronal pathways.**

There are four dopaminergic neuronal pathways: 1. Nigrostriatal pathway; projecting from the substantia nigra to dorsal striatum. 2. Mesolimbic pathway; projecting from the ventral tegmental area to the nucleus accumbens. 3. Mesocortical pathway; projecting from the ventral tegmental area to the prefrontal cortex. 4. Tuberoinfundibular pathway; projecting from the hypothalamus to the pituitary gland. Modified from [news.bioscholar.com](http://news.bioscholar.com)

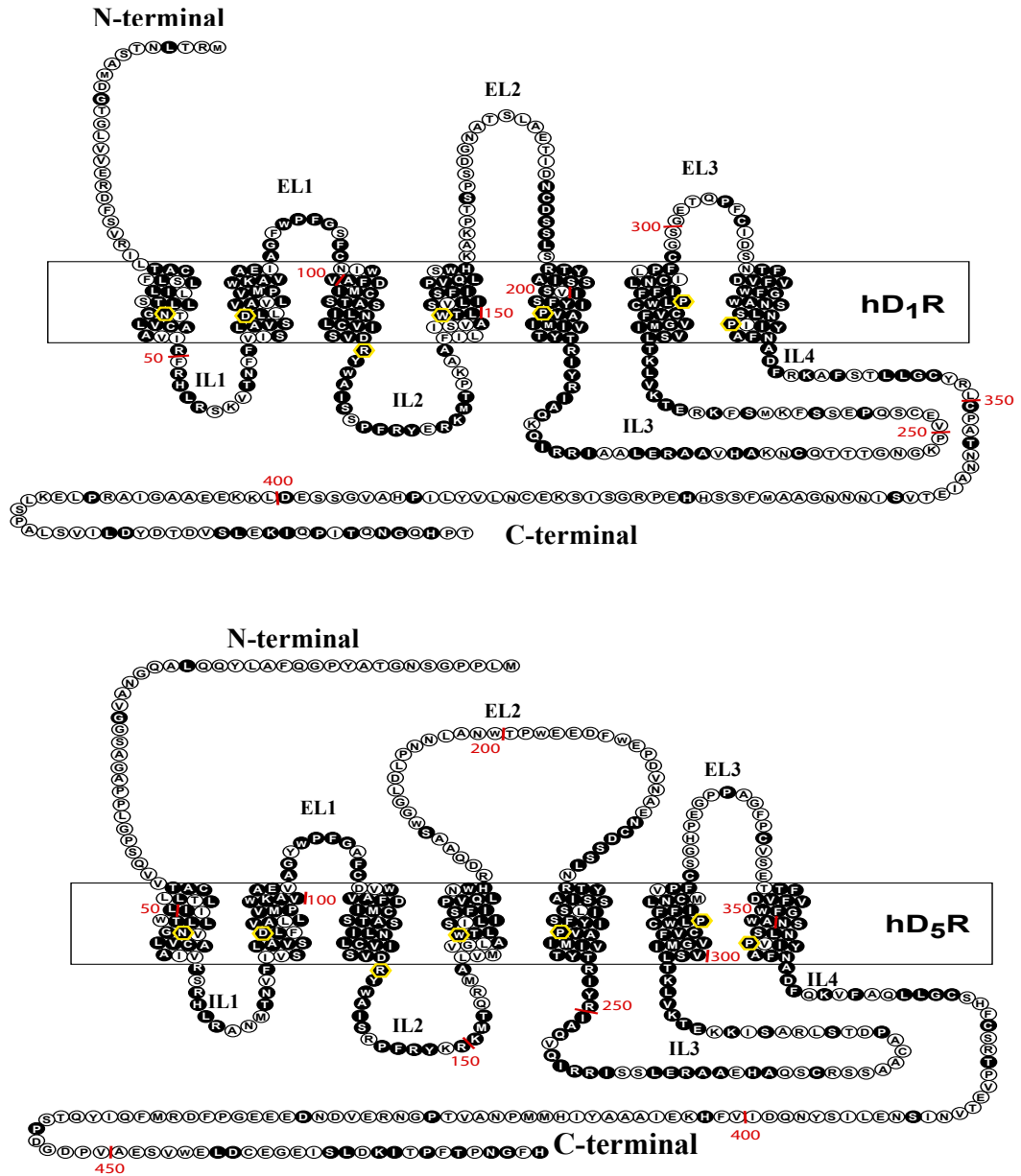
In contrast, dopamine hyperactivity in the mesolimbic pathway is thought to cause the positive symptoms of schizophrenia: hallucination, euphoria, and delusion (Civelli et al., 1993, Missale et al., 1998, Kienast and Heinz, 2006, Iversen and Iversen, 2007).

The fourth dopaminergic pathway is the tuberoinfundibular pathway (TIDA), which connects the hypothalamus to the pituitary gland. This pathway regulates prolactin secretion. Disruption of the neuronal regulation of this pathway leads to hyperprolactinemia, which is often treated with the D2R agonist, bromocriptine (Civelli et al., 1993, Missale et al., 1998).

### **2.3 Dopamine receptors**

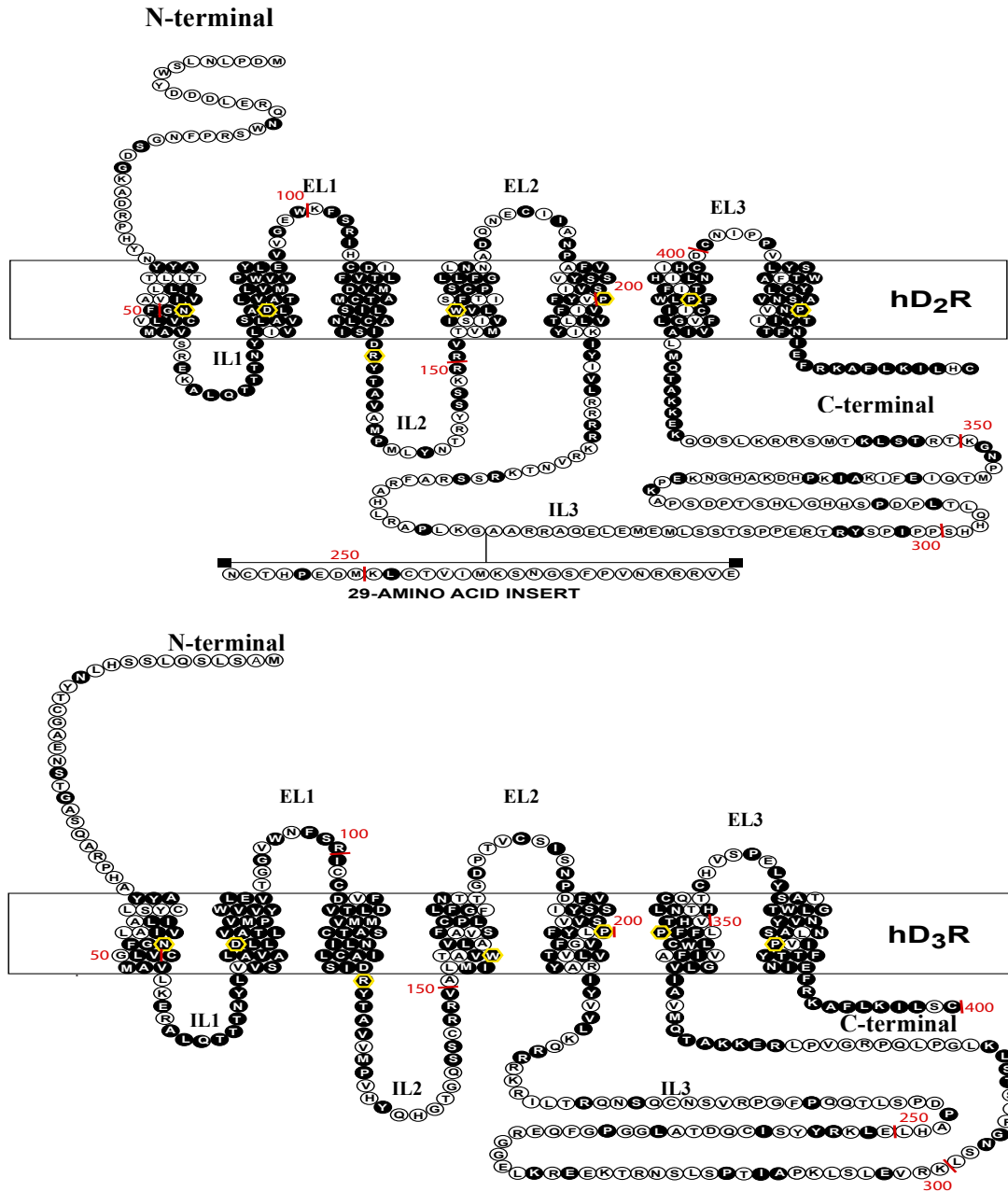
Kebabian and Calne first introduced the concept of classifying DARs as D1- and D2- class receptors in the late 1970's (Kebabian and Calne, 1979). Nowadays, D1-class includes D1R and D5R, and D2-class includes D2R, D3R and D4R subtypes. DARs are classified based on their amino acid sequences and their ability to stimulate (D1-class) or inhibit (D2-class) AC through coupling to heterotrimeric  $G\alpha_{s/olf}$  and  $G\alpha_{i/o}$  proteins, respectively (Missale et al., 1998). There are some differences between D1-class and D2-class receptors in regard to their localization and their structure (**Fig. 9A, Fig. 9B**).

D1-class receptors are solely expressed postsynaptically while D2-class receptors are expressed pre- and postsynaptically (De Mei et al., 2009, Beaulieu and Gainetdinov, 2011). In addition, D2-class receptors (in contrast to D1-class subtypes) have introns in their coding sequences, which allow the generation of spliced variants. D2R exists in two isoforms, D2-short (D2S) and D2-long (D2L). The latter has an additional 29 amino acids in the IL3 (Usiello et al., 2000).



**Figure 9A. Secondary structure of human D1-class receptor (D1R and D5R).**

Open circles represent identical residues between the two subtypes, whereas black circles represent divergent residues between human D1 and D5 receptors. The most conserved residue in each TM is marked with a yellow hexagon. EL1: extracellular loop 1; EL2: extracellular loop 2; EL3: extracellular loop 3; IL1: intracellular loop 1; IL2: intracellular loop 2; IL3: intracellular loop 3 [Modified from (Zhang et al., 2014)].



**Figure 9B. Secondary structure of human D2-class receptor (D2R and D3R).**

Open circles represent identical residues between the two subtypes, whereas black circles represent divergent residues between human D2 and D3 receptors. The most conserved residue in each TM is marked with a yellow hexagon. The hD2R-long and hD2R-short differ by a 29 amino acid insertion within IL3. EL1: extracellular loop 1; EL2: extracellular loop 2; EL3: extracellular loop 3; IL1: intracellular loop 1; IL2: intracellular loop 2; IL3: intracellular loop 3 [Modified from (Zhang et al., 2014)].

Although D1-class receptors are intronless, it was found that D5R has two related pseudogenes, with 98% identical to each other and 95% identical to D5R, but they exist in non-functional forms (Grandy et al., 1991, Weinshank et al., 1991). Members of the same class of DARs share a high level of identity but differ in their physiological properties and functions, which might be related to their level of expression in the brain and where they are expressed (Missale et al., 1998).

### **2.3.1 Dopamine receptor expression in the brain**

Considering the broad level of DAR expression in the brain, it is not surprising that DA is involved in regulating many central and peripheral functions. Centrally, D1R is the most abundant DARs in the brain (Dearry et al., 1990, Fremeau et al., 1991). D1R is highly expressed in the mesolimbic and mesocortical areas such as striatum, substantia nigra pars reticulata, olfactory bulb, amygdala, and frontal cortex. It is also expressed at low level in the hippocampus, cerebellum, and hypothalamic region (Beaulieu and Gainetdinov, 2011; Holmes et al., 2004; Missale et al., 1998). In contrast to D1R, D5R is expressed at a much lower level than D1R. D5R expression is more restricted and is found in the hypothalamus, the hippocampus, the substantia nigra, and the pyramidal neurons of the PFC. D5R mRNA expression is found in the cerebral cortex, striatum, and to a lesser extent, in the hypothalamus (Huntley et al., 1992, Rappaport et al., 1993).

D1R and D5R are more abundant postsynaptically. They are both coexpress in different brain regions, as in the striatum and the hippocampus. Ultrastructural studies suggested that D1R and D5R differ in their subcellular localization within individual pyramidal neurons. It has been shown that D1R is mainly expressed in the dendritic

spines while D5R is more abundant in the dendritic shafts (Bergson et al., 1995, Kruusmagi et al., 2009). Different localization and subcellular location patterns for these two closely related D1-class receptors suggest that they may play different roles in different neuronal circuits and exhibit different physiological roles.

D2R is highly expressed in the striatum, NA, and olfactory tubercle. Also, they have significant level of expression in the substantia nigra, VTA, hippocampus, hypothalamus, and cortical areas. The development of bacterial artificial chromosome transgenic mice expressing enhanced green fluorescent protein helps to differentiate between the localization of D1R and D2R in the medium spiny neurons (MSNs). It has been shown by several studies (in situ hybridization, immunohistochemistry, immunocytochemistry) that D1R and D2R are segregated in different neuronal populations and the percentage of MSNs coexpressing both D1R and D2R is very low ( $\leq 10\%$ ) (Hersch et al., 1995, Le Moine and Bloch, 1995, Yung et al., 1995, Surmeier et al., 1996, Deng et al., 2006). In situ hybridization studies have suggested that D1R is expressed in neurons originating from MSNs coexpressing substance P, projecting to the substantia nigra. On the other hand, D2Rs are found to be expressed in MSNs neurons coexpressing enkephalin, projecting to the globus pallidus (Gerfen et al., 1990, Le Moine et al., 1991, Surmeier et al., 1996, Niesen et al., 2011).

D3Rs have a confined level of expression to the limbic areas such as the shell of the NA and olfactory tubercles. They are also expressed at a much lower level in the striatum, VTA, and hippocampus. D4R expression pattern is the lowest among DARs. D4R has a considerable level of expression in the frontal cortex, amygdala, hippocampus, and hypothalamus (Jaber et al., 1996, Missale et al., 1998).

### **2.3.2 Dopamine receptor expression in the periphery**

A high level of expression of D2R has been detected in the pituitary gland. D1R, D2R, and D4R are all expressed in the retina. All DAR subtypes are expressed in the adrenal glands, kidney, sympathetic ganglia, blood vessels, heart, and gastrointestinal tract at significantly different levels of expression (Beaulieu and Gainetdinov, 2011).

### **2.3.3 Dopamine receptor functions**

Due to the broad level of expression of DARs in the body, it is not surprising that they are involved in regulating many physiological functions, centrally and peripherally. In the brain, it has been shown that locomotor activity is mainly regulated by D1R, D2R, and D3R. The extent of locomotor activation by the striatum depends on which DAR has been activated (Missale et al., 1998). The effect of D1R on locomotion is mainly mediated by the action of postsynaptic D1R while D2R effect on movement is regulated via both pre- and postsynaptic D2R leading to a decrease and an increase in locomotion, respectively. Although some studies have shown that D1R has a minimal effect on locomotor activity; however, there is clear evidence now that activation of D1R is required for D2R agonists to evoke a maximal locomotor activity (Jackson and Westlind-Danielsson, 1994, Missale et al., 1998). As stated above, D3R is expressed mainly in the NA. Agonistic effect of D3R on locomotion is mainly inhibitory while antagonizing the action of D3R on locomotion has a stimulatory effect (Waters et al., 1993).

Moreover, several studies have highlighted the importance of D1R and D2R involvement in reward and addiction mechanisms. DA in the mesocorticolimbic is implicated in the reward and reinforcement mechanism, as administration of drugs of abuse has shown to increase the release of DA in the mesolimbic areas. Interestingly,

both D1R and D2R have been shown to be involved in the drugs of abuse-reinforcing properties, in which D1R has a permissive effect on D2R mediating the stimulant drug reinforcement effect. It has been suggested that stimulating D1R, in fact, can be a potential therapy for cocaine addiction (Di Chiara, 1995). In the last ten years, several studies have also shown that administration of different D3Rs agonists like 7-hydroxydipropylaminotetralin (7-OH-DPAT) and quinolorane modulate the effect of cocaine self-administration mainly through modulating the level of DA in the NA where D3R is expressed (Parsons et al., 1996).

In addition to the role of D1R and D2R on locomotion and rewards mechanisms, pharmacological studies have shown that activation of D1R and D2R in the hippocampus positively impacts retention of working memory tasks in rats (Packard and White, 1991). The effect on memory is likely to be modulated via D5R, which has higher level of expression in the hippocampus than D1R. Due to the lack of selectivity of the agonists used, it is difficult to ascribe this effect to one specific DAR as opposed to the others (Missale et al., 1998). Activation of D1R and D2R in the PFC has resulted in performance improvement of working memory in monkeys (Sawaguchi and Goldman-Rakic, 1994, Arnsten et al., 1995).

DARs also play a major role in psychosis and schizophrenia. The continuous efforts over the years to investigate the involvement of DA in the physiology of schizophrenia led to development of the reformulated DA hypothesis (Goto and Grace, 2007, Guillin et al., 2007). The old DA hypothesis was based on the fact that blocking the action of DA on D2R improves the symptoms of schizophrenia (Carlsson, 1974). However, the reformulated hypothesis is distinguished by the imbalance between the

action of D1R and D2R in two different brain regions. It involves hyperactivation of D2R in the cortical area, represented by the positive symptoms of schizophrenia, and hypoactivation of D1R in the PFC represented by the negative symptoms of schizophrenia (Goto and Grace, 2007, Guillin et al., 2007).

Furthermore, it was shown that D2Rs regulate prolactin secretion as they are expressed in the anterior and intermediate lobes of the pituitary gland. D2R-agonists, most commonly bromocriptine, are used for treatment of hyperprolactinemia (Missale et al., 1998). Neither can the effect of D3R on the TIDA neurons be neglected. It has been observed that DA acts on D3R to inhibit its release from TIDA neurons (Lin et al., 2000).

DARs are widely distributed in the periphery as aforementioned; therefore, they have other regulatory effects beyond their CNS regulatory functions; principally, the effect exerted by DARs on the kidney. Messenger RNA for all DAR isoforms was detected in the kidney, and it has been shown that all DARs have important roles in the regulation of renal function (Wang et al., 2008b, Zeng et al., 2008). Increase in renal blood flow and a direct inhibition of renal tubular sodium transport leading to the increase in sodium excretion are mainly modulated through D1-class receptors in the kidney most likely, D1R.

D1-class receptors have a contrasting effect on natriuresis compared to angiotensin receptors. D1-class receptor natriuresis is enhanced when angiotensin II secretion is reduced or when angiotensin II type 1 receptors (AT1R) are blocked but not that of AT2Rs (Chen and Lokhandwala, 1995, Salomone et al., 2007). Studies also showed that D2-class receptors have a natriuretic effect in the kidney, regulating DA

transporter activity, and renal DA production. In addition to the direct effect the D1-class receptors has on sodium excretion, D1R and D2R receptors seem to act synergistically to inhibit several sodium transporters such as  $\text{Na}^+\text{-K}^+$  ATPase activity in renal tubules. D1-class receptors enhance the inhibitory effect of D2-class receptors, leading to the increase in sodium excretion (Eklof, 1997, Jose et al., 1998).

In vivo studies in both humans and animals demonstrated expression of D1-class and D2-class receptors in the adrenal medulla and adrenal cortex (Amenta et al., 1994). It has been observed that the plasma level of aldosterone was increased after the administration of D2R antagonist, which was blocked by DA administration. The observations from these studies suggested that there is a functional interaction between D2R and angiotensin II in regard to regulation of aldosterone secretion (Pivonello et al., 2007). DARs also seem to have a dual effect on catecholamine release. In stressful situations, for instance, DA has a stimulatory action mediated through D1R while D2R has a tonic inhibitory effect (Artalejo et al., 1990, Missale et al., 1998).

#### **2.3.4 D1R-class knockout mice**

The lack of pharmacological ligands with specific selectivity to one DAR over the others makes it difficult to distinguish between the physiological functions of different DARs. However, the ability to target specific gene changes with homologous recombination has provided a valuable tool to differentiate between DAR subtypes. The first DAR null mice were the D1R knockout (KO).

D1R KO mice have growth retardation and low survival rates due to the loss of fine motor control to pick up their food unless provided with easy access to palatable

food on the cage floor (Drago et al., 1994). The loss of fine motor control was in fact supported by different locomotor tests performed as these mice had a lower locomotor habituation in an open field test and impaired balance and motor coordination on the rotarod apparatus (Karasinska et al., 2000). Additionally, these mice exhibited reduced orofacial movements and reduced spontaneous grooming behaviors (Drago et al., 1999). These observations in D1R KO mice appear to confirm as a matter of fact the strong contribution of D1R in motor activity modulation. Also, the hyperactivity and hypoactivity effects of D1-class agonists and antagonists were attenuated in these KO mice. Furthermore, the hyperlocomotion effects of psychotomimetic, ketamine (NMDA-antagonist), were diminished in D1-KO mice (Miyamoto et al., 2001). Keeping in mind the importance of D1R for reward-related behaviors, hyperactivity, and phosphorylation of 32-kDa dopamine and cAMP-regulated phosphoprotein (DARPP-32) associated with acute and chronic psychostimulants administration was blunted in D1R-null mice (Becker et al., 2001, Svenningsson et al., 2003). The reinforcing properties of rewarding stimuli like ethanol consumption and sucrose also were compromised in these mice, which parallels the clinical effect of D1-class antagonists on cocaine addicts. Administration of D1-class antagonist abolished the euphoric effects associated with cocaine administration (El-Ghundi et al., 1998, Romach et al., 1999, El-Ghundi et al., 2003). D1Rs play essential roles in cognition, learning, and memory. These D1-null mice were reported to fail in performing such tasks as the Morris water maze test, which was correlated with the impairment of long-term potentiation (LTP) in the hippocampus and corticostriatal neurons lacking D1R (Matthies et al., 1997, Smith et al., 1998, Centonze et al., 2003). The LTP in the PFC was also compromised in D1 KO mice, represented in these mice by

deficits in fear extinction and reversal of learning in these animals (El-Ghundi et al., 2001, Huang et al., 2004).

In contrast to D1R, D5R has a very limited expression pattern confined mainly to the hippocampus. D5R KO mice appear to be healthy and develop normally with no motor abnormality, contrary to what was observed in D1R KO mice (Holmes et al., 2001, Hollon et al., 2002). However, these mice developed hypertension by three months of age, likely due to the CNS defect. This abnormality in blood pressure and increased sympathetic outflow are mediated via a defect in the interaction between D5R, oxytocin-dependent sensitization of vasopressin 1 receptors (V1R) and non-NMDA glutamatergic receptor-mediated pathways within the medulla (Hollon et al., 2002). Furthermore, a significant reduction in the extracellular level of Ach and a remarkable reduction in Ach release in response to D1-like agonist administration have been reported in these mice (Laplante et al., 2004). Lastly, D5R KO mice exhibited an antidepressant-like phenotype in a mouse model of behavioural despair (Holmes et al., 2001). This could be explained by the high level of expression of D5R in the hippocampus, which has a significant role in the pathophysiology of major depressive disorder (Ciliax et al., 2000, MacQueen et al., 2003).

### **2.3.5 D1-class receptor signaling**

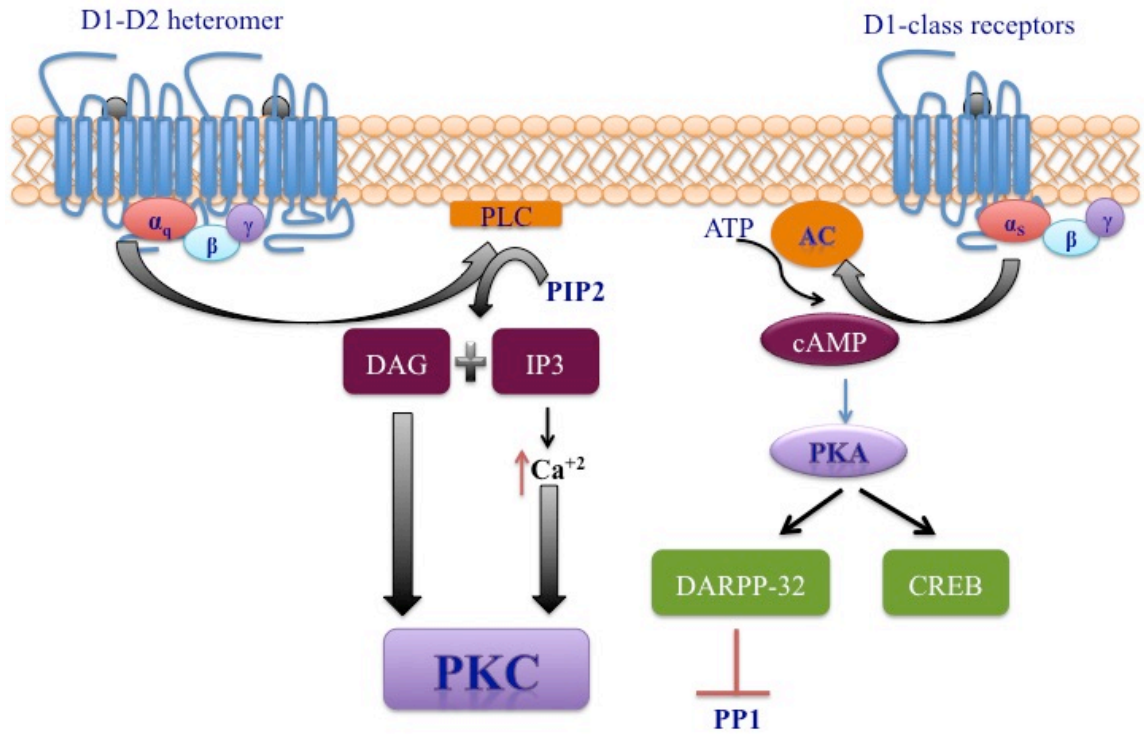
GPCR signaling is mediated mainly by coupling to different G-proteins. The various structural elements in each individual receptor determine their preferential G-protein coupling partner. For the purpose of this project, from here on, my focus will be on D1-class receptors, the principal element of my project. The classical scheme for D1-class receptor activation involves coupling to  $G\alpha_{s/olf}$ , production of the second messenger

cAMP upon activation of AC followed by activation of PKA (Kebabian and Calne, 1979). PKA is involved in regulation of gene expression and several downstream signaling pathways, such as phosphorylation of different PKA substrates including DARPP-32, cAMP response element-binding protein (CREB), and ion channels (Neve et al., 2004) (**Fig. 10**).

#### **2.3.5.1 D1-class receptor-induced regulation of DARPP32 activity**

DARPP-32 is highly expressed in the MSNs and is known to modulate DARs signaling in the striatum. It is one of the main substrates activated by PKA. PKA phosphorylates DARPP-32 at Threonine 34 (Thr34), which activates the inhibitory function of DARPP-32 on protein phosphatase 1 (PP1). Inhibition of PP1 increases the phosphorylation of different neurotransmitter receptors such as glutamate receptors and ion channels, which aids in synaptic function and plasticity. The net result is that DARPP-32 participates in the amplification of PKA signaling and influences dopamine-mediated behaviours (Hemmings et al., 1984, Svenningsson et al., 2004, Fernandez et al., 2006, Agarwal et al., 2008).

In contrast, phosphorylation of DARPP-32 at Thr75 by cyclin-dependent kinase 5 (CDK5) prevents the inhibition of PP1 and dampens PKA activity (Bibb et al., 1999). DARPP-32 can also be phosphorylated by different casein kinases (CK). CK1 and CK2 phosphorylate DARPP-32 at serine 137 and serine 97, leading to reduction and enhancement of Thr34 phosphorylation by PKA, respectively. In contrast to the effect of CK2, PP2A dephosphorylates DARPP-32 at serine 97 resulting in the enhancement of gene expression in the striatum upon D1R stimulation (Stipanovich et al., 2008).



**Figure 10. D1-class receptors signaling pathways.**

Ligand binding activates D1-class receptors, which leads to coupling to G<sub>αs</sub>, followed by activation of AC and production of the second messenger cAMP. cAMP stimulates PKA; which phosphorylates DARPP-32; thus, activates the inhibitory function of DARPP-32 on PP1. PKA also phosphorylates CREB. Heterodimerization of D1R and D2R is another possible mechanism for D1R signaling. D1-D2 dimer regulates the coupling of D1R to G<sub>αq</sub>, which stimulates PLC. PLC catalyzes the hydrolysis of PIP<sub>2</sub> into DAG and IP<sub>3</sub>. IP<sub>3</sub> increases the release of Ca<sup>2+</sup> through activation of IP<sub>3</sub> receptors on the ER. Ca<sup>2+</sup> and DAG then activate the PKC.

### **2.3.5.2 D1-class receptor-induced modulation of ion channels**

The activity of different voltage-gated and ligand-gated ion channels is regulated via activation of the PKA/DARPP-32 signaling pathway and numerous other signaling pathways. As previously mentioned, D1-class receptor activation leads to phosphorylation of DARPP-32, resulting in positive or negative regulation of various ion channels (Neve et al., 2004). In summary, D1-class receptors activation causes a reduction in the opening ability of the  $\text{Na}^{+2}$  channels; and therefore, provokes a decrease in the  $\text{Na}^{+2}$  current (Surmeier and Kitai, 1993, Cantrell et al., 1997). It also reduces  $\text{K}^{+}$  and  $\text{Ca}^{+2}$  currents through different types of  $\text{K}^{+}$  -inwardly rectifying channels and N, and P/Q type of calcium channels, respectively. In contrary, D1-class receptor activation increases the activity of L-type  $\text{Ca}^{+2}$  channels (Kitai and Surmeier, 1993, Surmeier and Kitai, 1993).

### **2.3.5.3 D1-class receptor regulation of CREB activity**

CREB is another PKA substrate activated upon D1-class receptor activation. Activation of CREB follows stimulation of D1-class receptors and PKA (Konradi et al., 1994, Cole et al., 1995, Berke and Hyman, 2000, Johannessen et al., 2004). PKA-independent activation of CREB can also occur via activation of extracellular signal-regulated kinase (ERK) and activation of L-type  $\text{Ca}^{+2}$  channels (Liu and Graybiel, 1996, Brami-Cherrier et al., 2002, Johannessen et al., 2004). Phosphorylation-dependent activation of CREB through Ser133 regulates the interaction with gene CRE (cAMP response elements) and other transcriptional factors, both of which play a significant role in gene activation and synaptic plasticity (Berke and Hyman, 2000). The effect of CREB on gene expression in developing striatum has shown to be reversed by  $\text{Ca}^{+2}$ -sensitive

phosphatases like calcineurin (Liu and Graybiel, 1996).

#### 2.3.5.4 Alternative D1-class receptor signaling pathway

Evidence from several studies suggested that D1-class receptors could couple to  $G\alpha_q$  in addition to their classical coupling mechanism to  $G\alpha_{s/olf}$  (Mahan et al., 1990, Lezcano and Bergson, 2002). However, the exact mechanism is not yet identified and is one of the most contentious signaling pathways for D1-class receptors. One possible mechanism is that the interaction of D1R with a protein called calcyon facilitates their coupling to  $G\alpha_q$  but requires the cells priming with  $G\alpha_q$ -linked GPCRs (Lidow et al., 2001, Lezcano and Bergson, 2002, Ali and Bergson, 2003, Bergson et al., 2003).

Heterodimerization of D1R and D2R is another possible mechanism, which regulates the coupling of D1R-class receptors to  $G\alpha_q$ . It has been shown that D1/D2 can form heterodimers in neurons and couple to  $G\alpha_q$  leading to activation of PLC and increasing the release of intracellular  $Ca^{+2}$  (Ng et al., 2010) (**Fig. 10**). Interestingly, in vitro expression of D1R in human embryonic kidney 293 (HEK293) cells did not induce any increase in the intracellular  $Ca^{+2}$  signaling even though a significant increase in  $Ca^{+2}$  signaling was seen when D5R expressed in the same cells. Some believe this effect can still be seen in D1-deficient mice but not in D5 KO mice. It was shown that the effect of PLC was completely abrogated in different brain tissues, hippocampus, and striatum of D5R-null mice, after treatment with DA and various D1-class selective agonists. This suggests that D5R might be the principal contributor to this signaling effect (Friedman et al., 1997, Sahu et al., 2009). In fact, it has been shown that D5/D2 dimer also exists, leading to coupling to  $G\alpha_q$  followed by activation of PLC signaling pathway and increasing the  $Ca^{+2}$  release, although to a less extent than D1/D2 dimer (Hasbi et al.,

2010). However, controversy still exists regarding whether these receptors are coexpressed and in which neurons, as well as how  $\text{Ca}^{+2}$  release occurs.

### **2.3.6 D1-class receptor trafficking**

D1-class receptor signaling and trafficking are regulated via the interaction with different cytoskeleton proteins, neurofilament-M (NF-M), gamma subunit of the coatamer protein complex (gamma COP), PSD-95, and different adapter/chaperone proteins such as the dopamine receptor interacting protein-78 (DRiP-78), calnexin, N-ethylmaleimide-sensitive factor (NSF) and sorting nexin-1 (SNX-1) (Wang et al., 2008a). For instance, NF-M and D1R were shown to coexpress in vivo, in the striatum, in the pyramidal cells, and in the interneurons within the frontal cortex. Notably, it was shown that NF-M reduces the expression of D1R at the cell surface, and increases its accumulation in the cytosol (Kim et al., 2002b). Furthermore, the interaction of the  $\gamma$ -subunit of gamma COP complex with the C-terminal of D1R in vitro led to D1R transport to the cell surface. Interestingly, truncation made at the C-terminal of D1R has resulted in ER-retention of D1R (Bermak et al., 2002). Likewise, it has been shown that the D1R interacts with DRiP78, ER-membrane bound protein, through the carboxyl-terminal hydrophobic motif, F(X)<sup>3</sup>F(X)<sup>3</sup>F, which is present in D1R-class receptor and highly conserved among GPCRs (Bermak et al., 2001).

Calnexin is another chaperone protein that resides in the ER and modulates the trafficking and the quality control process for the newly synthesized receptors. Calnexin was shown to interact with D1R, regulating its delivery to the cell surface. Interestingly, a balanced level of DRiP-78 and calnexin seems to be required for optimal trafficking of D1R from the ER (Wang et al., 2008a). Moreover, NSF is involved in the post-endocytic

recycling of the receptor to the plasma membrane and was shown to interact with the C-terminal of D1-class receptor while SNX-1 only interacts with D5R and is responsible for targeting the receptor to lysosomal degradation (Heydorn et al., 2004).

## **2.4 Structural characteristics and ligand-binding pocket of D1-class receptors**

Structural analysis of different GPCRs pointed to some common similarities and differences between members of the same class and members of different GPCRs classes (Gingrich and Caron, 1993, Beaulieu and Gainetdinov, 2011). DARs have two cysteine residues in EL2 and EL3, which are believed to stabilize the receptor structure of GPCRs through the formation of an intramolecular disulphide bridge (Fraser, 1989, Missale et al., 1998). Ligand binding is likely to occur within the hydrophobic TM domains, as suggested by different mutagenesis studies and protein modeling of various catecholamine receptors like D2R and  $\beta$ 2-adrenergic receptors. Several conserved residues inside the core of the ligand-binding pocket between TM2, TM3, TM5, and TM6 are potentially involved in ligand binding of catecholamines to their cognate receptors (Ulloa-Aguirre et al., 1999). Highly conserved aspartate residue in TM3 ( $D^{3.32}$ ) is a critical residue for binding to the amine group of catecholamine side chain. Also, two conserved serine residues in TM5 ( $S^{5.42}$ ,  $S^{5.46}$ ) have been shown to form a hydrogen bond with the hydroxyl group of the catechol moiety for  $\beta$ 2,  $\alpha$ 2, and D1R (Tomic et al., 1993, Kikkawa et al., 1997, Kristiansen, 2004). Additionally, phenylalanine residues in TM6 of D1R ( $F^{6.51}$ ,  $F^{6.52}$ ) have been shown to form a stable interaction with the aromatic moiety of catecholamines (Tomic et al., 1993, Floresca and Schetz, 2004). Aspartate, another conserved residue in TM2 ( $D^{2.50}$ ), is also important for agonist binding and receptor

activation of  $\beta_2$ ,  $\alpha_2$  adrenergic receptors, D1R, and D2R. These conserved residues are in fact conserved among catecholamine receptors and are known to be critical for ligand binding (**Fig 11**) (Ulloa-Aguirre et al., 1999).

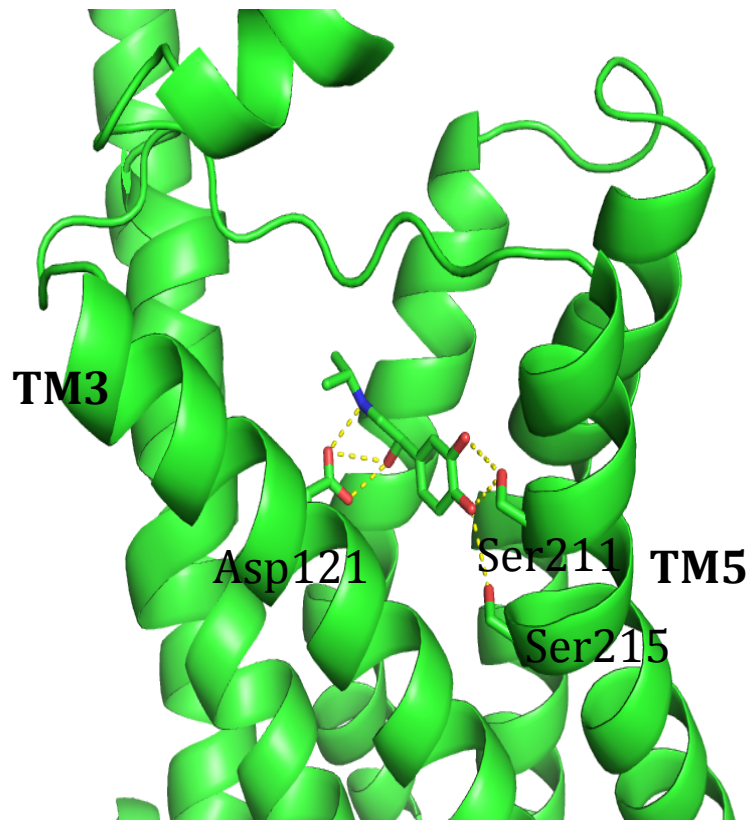
Moreover, D1-class receptors are characterized by having a short IL3 and a very long CT regions, which is a common characteristic of receptors coupled to  $G\alpha_s$  protein in contrast to D2-class receptors, which possess a very long IL3 and a short CT, and couple to  $G\alpha_i$  protein. The CT region of D1-class receptors is about seven times longer than that of D2-class receptors (Strange, 1993). It is rich in serine and threonine residues and also contains cysteine residues, which constitute a common structural feature in all GPCRs (Missale et al., 1998). It has been shown that these cysteine residues seem to be palmitoylated in  $\beta$ -adrenergic receptors, which helps to anchor the CT to the membrane (O'Dowd et al., 1989). Additionally, D1R has shown to be palmitoylated at their CT at cysteine 347 (Cys347) and cysteine 351 (Cys351). Individual substitution of each of these two-cysteine residues to alanine reduced the level of D1R palmitoylation while dual substitution to alanine (A), Cys347---Cys351 to Ala347---Ala351, in fact, abolished the receptor palmitoylation completely (Ng et al., 1994, Jin et al., 1999)

## **2.5 D1-class receptor pharmacological properties and structurally related signaling differences**

Although D1-class receptors share 80 % sequence identity in their TMs region, they exhibit different pharmacology profiles (**Fig. S1**). D5Rs have ten times higher affinity for DA, than D1R, while antagonists show higher affinity at D1R than D5R (Sunahara et al., 1991, Tiberi et al., 1991). D1Rs have been shown to exhibit higher

affinity for non-benzazepine antagonists like flupenthixol and (+) butaclamol than D5R. Some antagonists have been shown to exhibit a more profound negative efficacy at D5R than at D1R, which could be explained by the high level of basal activation of D5R (Tiberi and Caron, 1994, Demchyshyn et al., 2000, Zhang et al., 2014).

Interestingly, it has been reported that D5R expression in different cell lines has a higher basal level of AC activation than cells expressing D1R, but agonists induced maximal activation was higher for D1R than D5R (Tiberi and Caron, 1994, Missale et al., 1998). Considering these distinctive features, D5R has been proposed to behave as a naturally occurring constitutively active mutant (CAM) form of the D1R similar to mutants obtained by site-directed mutagenesis of adrenergic receptors (Lefkowitz et al., 1993). IL1 and IL2 are highly conserved between D1R and D5R. Notwithstanding the fact that the IL3 and the CT of D1-class receptors are similar in size, their amino acid sequence is different. Interestingly, several mutagenesis studies of the IL3 and the CT have elucidated the importance of these domains for G-protein coupling and binding properties of GPCRs. Through the years, our lab and other labs have used a chimerical and site-directed mutagenesis approaches to delineate the structural determinants responsible for the distinctive coupling and pharmacological profile between the different DAR subtypes. As a matter of fact, it has been demonstrated that intramolecular interactions between different intracellular and extracellular regions of D1R and D5R are responsible for bestowing various functional aspects to these two subtypes (Zhang et al., 2014).



**Figure 11. Crystal structure of turkey  $\beta_1$ -adrenergic receptor bound to isoprenaline.** Isoprenaline interacts with Asp121 in TM3, Ser 211 and Ser 215 in TM5.

Site-directed mutagenesis studies showed that mutations performed on the IL3 of  $\beta_2$  and  $\alpha_1$ -adrenergic receptors have resulted in constitutively active phenotypes, suggesting that the C-terminal end of the IL3 of adrenergic receptor acts to constrain the receptor in the inactive conformation in the absence of agonists (Cotecchia et al., 1990, Kjelsberg et al., 1992, Ren et al., 1993, Samama et al., 1993). By keeping that evidence in mind and comparing the C-terminal end of the IL3 of D1R with that of D5R, one observes that the only differences in this region between the two receptors are two amino acids residues located at the cytoplasmic end of TM6 of D1R (Phe264, Arg266) and D5R (Ile288, Lys290) (**Fig. S2**). To elucidate the role played by these residues, Charpentier et al. (1996) swapped these two residues between D1R and D5R using site-directed mutagenesis. Interestingly, swapping Phe264 and Ile288 between D1R and D5R resulted in a partial recapitulation of D1R and D5R phenotype in terms of receptor affinity to DA, agonist-independent (basal) activity, and DA potency. The partial swap in receptor functionality (basal activity, agonist affinity, and potency) between D1-class receptors has suggested the involvement of other receptor regions/residues in modulating these functions. On the other hand, Arg266/Lys290 replacement had no effect on either receptor (Charpentier et al., 1996).

In order to further investigate how various structural elements of the receptor could modulate the pharmacological properties of different receptor subtypes, our lab has constructed chimeras between the D1R and D5R exchanging a region referred to as terminal receptor locus (TRL). TRL includes the TM6, EL3, TM7 and CT regions. D1-TRL5 and D5-TRL1 chimeras showed identical phenotype to D5R and D1R, respectively. Only agonist-induced maximal activation of AC of D1-TRL5 and D5-TRL1

chimeras remained unchanged relative to the D1R and D5R wild type, respectively. To gain further insight, two additional chimeras were generated in which only EL3 was exchanged. Interestingly, EL3 chimeras moderately modulated the receptor basal activity but provoked a full swap in the agonist-induced maximal activation of AC contrary to the results seen with TRL chimeras (Iwaszow et al., 1999). The results of this study suggest that different behaviors adopted by various DARs are a product of the interplay between the intracellular and the extracellular domains of the receptors. As a follow-up to this study, our lab has investigated the role of the CT in D1R conformation and G-protein coupling. Swapping the CT of D1R with that of D5R resulted in a complete exchange of D1R binding profile to DA, recapitulating the effect seen with D5R, and vice versa (Jackson et al., 2000), which was confirmed by another group (Demchyshyn et al., 2000). Using the mutational analysis approach, this study pointed to a particular motif within the CT tail of D5R, Gln439, which is responsible for the receptor high agonist affinity without changing the receptor constitutive activity or intrinsic efficacy (Demchyshyn et al., 2000).

Furthermore, the role of the IL4 referred to as the cytoplasmic helix 8 connecting TM7 and CT tail of D1-class receptors has been investigated. Swapping the IL4 between D1R and D5R has resulted in a reverse phenotype recapitulating the parent receptor in regard to DA affinity and basal activation (Tumova et al., 2004). Although these studies help to shed some light on important structural domains regulating ligand binding, G-protein coupling, and selectivity, the role of the IL3 of D1-class receptors remains to be fully appreciated. In fact, it is uncertain if previous studies done with other GPCRs can be generalized to D1R and D5R mainly due to the considerable degree of diversity in the

IL3 structure among GPCRs.

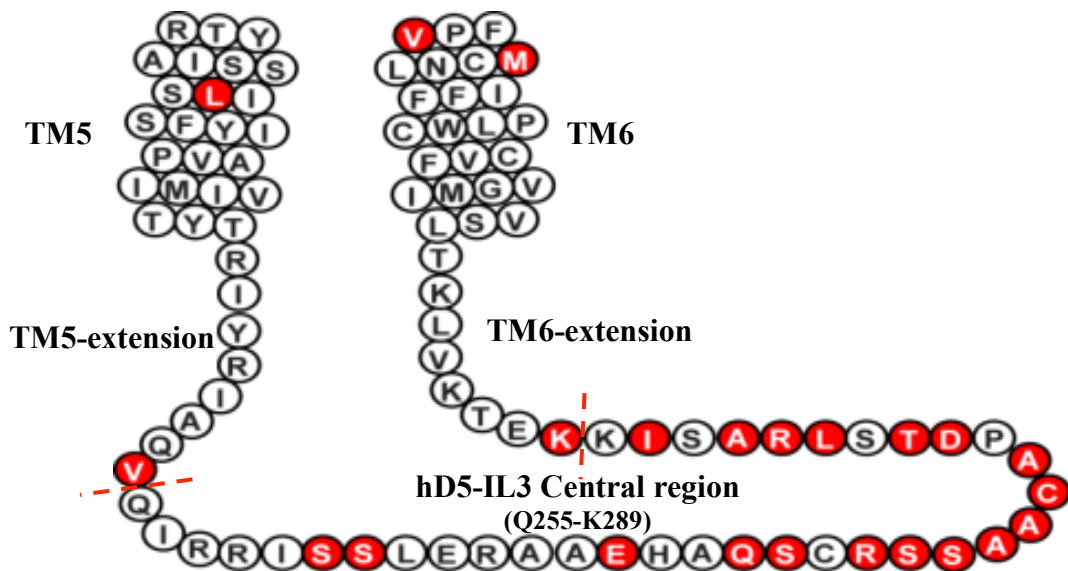
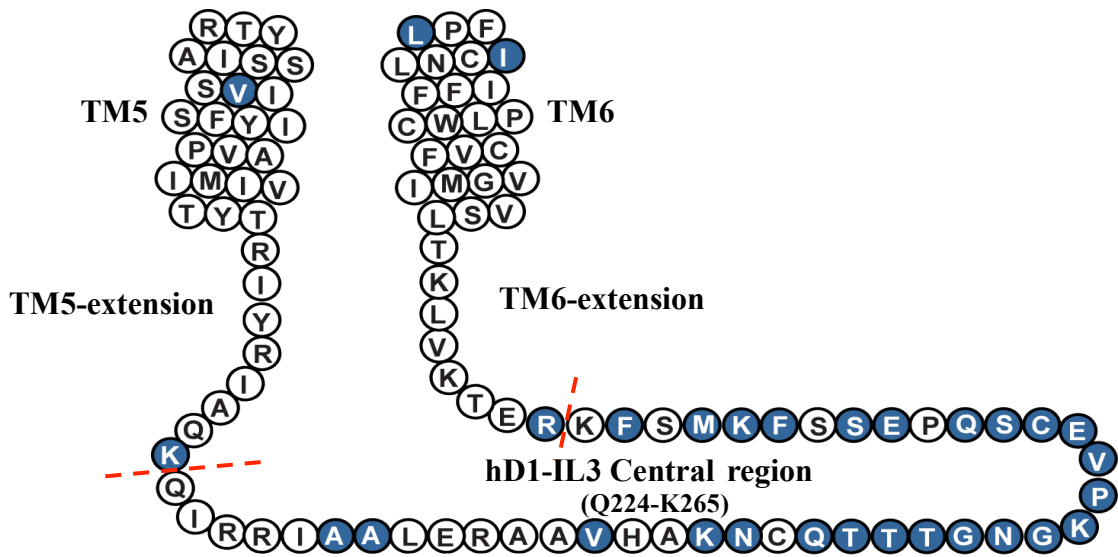
### 3. The third intracellular loop

The importance of the IL3 for G-protein coupling and specificity has long been acknowledged; however, the ambiguity regarding its role and the involvement of specific motifs in regulating agonist affinity/potency, basal activity, and ligand-mediated maximal activation is still unclear. Studies on the role of IL3 have mainly focused on stretches of residues forming the cytoplasmic extension of TM5 and TM6 while less attention has been given to the IL3 central region. Herein, the IL3 central area is defined as the amino acid stretch joining the extension of TM5 and TM6 (**Fig. 12**).

It is worth mentioning here that TM5 and TM6 cytoplasmic extensions are conserved (Couvineau et al., 2003, Kuniyeda et al., 2007, Bockenhauer et al., 2011, Zhou et al., 2013). However, the exact role played by the cytoplasmic extension of TM5 and TM6 in regard to G protein coupling, selectivity, and receptor activation is still controversial. On the one hand, several mutagenesis studies done with  $\beta_2$  adrenergic receptor pointed to the cytoplasmic extension of TM5 as a key for G protein coupling while cytoplasmic extension of TM6 as a key for receptor activation (Dixon et al., 1987, Strader et al., 1987, Hausdorff et al., 1990, Liggett et al., 1991). Additionally, the  $G\alpha_s$  coupling domain for  $\alpha_{2A}$  adrenergic receptor was shown to localize adjacent to the TM5-cytoplasmic extension, within a stretch of eleven amino acids located at the far proximal side of the IL3 (Eason and Liggett, 1995). In concurrence with these results, a study using chimeras for angiotensin receptors, AT1R/AT2R suggested that the N-terminal end of the IL3 is essential for  $G\alpha_q$  coupling and activation (Wang et al., 1995). Another study on the

rat AT1A receptor also suggested that the N-terminal end of the IL3, adjacent to TM5, is responsible for  $G\alpha_q$  coupling, while the C-terminal end of the IL3, adjacent to TM6, is important for G-protein selectivity and activation (Franzoni et al., 1999). On the other hand, other mutagenesis studies claimed that TM5 and TM6 cytoplasmic extensions by themselves are not sufficient to mediate G-protein coupling and receptor activation, and other structural elements of the receptor are required for a full state of receptor activation and G-protein coupling to take place (Voss et al., 1993). Notably, other studies have suggested that the central region of the IL3 may have a permissive role in modulating the function of TM5 and TM6 extension (Green and Liggett, 1994, Franzoni et al., 1999, Kim et al., 2002a, Chaipatikul et al., 2003, Bongers et al., 2007, Chee et al., 2008). As a matter of fact, the role of the central region of the IL3 was shown to be essential for G protein coupling, selectivity, and receptor activation.

For instance, the IL3 has been shown to stabilize the NPY1 receptor in the inactive confirmation (Chee et al., 2008). Naturally occurring single point mutation P230L located in the middle of the IL3 of melanocortin 4 receptor, in the obese population, was shown to be responsible for the receptor constitutive activation (Kim et al., 2008). In contrast, others proposed that the IL3 has no role in modulation of G-protein coupling and activation, and suggested that it can even be substituted or completely deleted without having an impact on ligand binding or receptor activation (Wang et al., 1995, Nielsen et al., 1998).



**Figure 12. Schematic representation of the IL3-central region of hD1-class receptors.** White circles represent conserved residues, and colored circles represent divergent residue. The IL3-central region is delimited by dashed lines.

Crystallization of GPCRs will likely facilitate the drug discovery process, notably by increasing the knowledge of how ligands bind to GPCRs and mediate signal transduction. However, it remains unclear how the central region of the IL3 can modulate G protein coupling property through the analysis of currently available crystal structures of GPCRs. Indeed, while crystallization of several GPCRs has been recently accomplished, the high-resolution of receptor 3D structures harboring an intact IL3 and CT regions remains challenging for several reasons. Among them is the structural instability of solubilized membrane-bound GPCR proteins, mainly due to the presence of the IL3 and CT regions. The IL3 and CT are very flexible regions of GPCRs, which has interfered with the determination of the folding conformation of solubilized receptors. Therefore, the use of site-directed mutagenesis to study the structure-activity relationships underlying the IL3 central region remains an alternative and compelling experimental strategy.

Several approaches have been used recently to facilitate the crystallographic process of different membrane proteins like the human  $\beta$ 2-adrenergic receptor, adenosine 2A receptor ( $A_{2A}$ ), chemokine receptors type 4 (CXCR4), D3R, turkey  $\beta$ 1-adrenoceptor, and more recently opioid and neurotensin receptors (Cherezov et al., 2007, Rasmussen et al., 2007, Warne et al., 2008, Baker et al., 2011, Lebon et al., 2011, Granier et al., 2012, Manglik et al., 2012, White et al., 2012, Wu et al., 2012, Scott and Pluckthun, 2013, Egloff et al., 2014). These approaches include: Alanine-scanning mutations to help GPCR thermostabilization, replacement of the IL3 loop with T4 lysozyme fusion proteins to stabilize the GPCR structure or the use of antibody fragment against the IL3 (Kobilka and Schertler, 2008, Warne et al., 2008, Kobilka, 2011, Lebon et al., 2011, Rasmussen et

al., 2011a, Steyaert and Kobilka, 2011, Scott and Pluckthun, 2013). Although these approaches have unraveled the high resolution of the three-dimensional structure of GPCRs, the IL3 structure could not be predicted. This is explained by the IL3 remaining unstructured and disordered in thermostabilized GPCRs, or being deleted (T4 replacement approach), or being shortened to facilitate the crystallization process (Kobilka, 2011 and Baker et al., 2011).

Overall, these aforementioned studies and many others point to a pivotal role of the IL3 in controlling inactive and active GPCR conformations. Notwithstanding the fact that crystal structure studies have enriched our knowledge regarding the different states of GPCR activation, the paucity of information made available by these studies have not fully uncovered the structural determinants of the IL3 required for receptor activation and G protein coupling yet. Importantly, even if the IL3 is successfully resolved through crystallographic studies of few GPCRs, findings may not be generalizable to the whole GPCR family due to the high degree of diversity seen in the IL3 length and amino acid content of different GPCRs.

In light of this, further research is needed to pinpoint the exact point of interaction between the receptor and the G protein and how these two are oriented relative to each other. More focused research is also needed to further explain how different structural determinants within the IL3 region produced different receptor phenotypes. Additionally, it will be important to study how these different phenotypes would impact the receptor's ability to couple to a specific G protein and to exert different pharmacological effects depending on GPCR binding to different ligands.

## **4. Rationale, hypothesis, and objectives**

As discussed above, dysfunction of DAR signaling has been implicated in many disease states affecting motor and cognitive functions such as Parkinson's, schizophrenia, Huntington's disease, and drug addiction (Papakostas, 2006, Iversen and Iversen, 2007, Tang et al., 2007, Seeman, 2009, Beaulieu and Gainetdinov, 2011, Porcelli et al., 2011). For Parkinson's disease, the only efficient pharmacological treatment is the use of DA precursor, L-dopa. However, the one long-term side effect associated with the use of L-dopa is LID (abnormal involuntary movements), which has been proven to be linked to a hypersensitized human D1R (hD1R) in the striatum (Feyder et al., 2011, Herve, 2011, Murer and Moratalla, 2011).

The broad brain distribution of hD1R and its involvement in many pathological states make them an attractive drug target for LID and other brain disorders. Therefore, high demand is urged for a more focused research to deepen our knowledge regarding the role of the IL3 and potentially shed the light on a critical motif (residue/residues) involved in DAR activation and signaling. Consequently, this will assist in the process of designing subtype-specific drugs and improving drug target selectivity. Perhaps, this can be done by an allosteric modulation of receptor intracellular domains or through the development of subtype selective drug, which are currently viewed as promising therapeutic approaches that may help to reduce the side effects associated with classical treatments.

The development of subtype-selective drugs to differentiate between the DARs has been hampered, most importantly, by the high level of identity between the TM domains of DARs where the key ligand binding sites are found and fully conserved

(Sunahara et al., 1990, Sunahara et al., 1991, Tiberi et al., 1991, Tiberi and Caron, 1994, Missale et al., 1998, Beaulieu and Gainetdinov, 2011). Notably, the functional phenotype differences between hD1-class receptors have been mostly conferred by the IL3 and CT, which are the most divergent between hD1R and hD5R (Iwasiow et al., 1999, Demchyshyn et al., 2000, Jackson et al., 2000, Tumova et al., 2003). For instance, residues located within the IL3, adjacent to the cytoplasmic extension of TM6, have been shown to be critical for the D1-class receptors basal level of activation; however, these residues were not sufficient to explain the different D1R and D5R phenotypes. This suggests the involvement of other structural determinants within the receptor (Charpentier et al., 1996).

It is intriguing to note that a differential regulation of D1-class subtypes can be influenced by the presence of specific residues located within the IL3 central region (Thompson and Whistler, 2011, Plouffe et al., 2012). However, the structural determinant highlighting the function of the IL3 central region, and its involvement in G protein coupling of D1-class receptors is unknown yet.

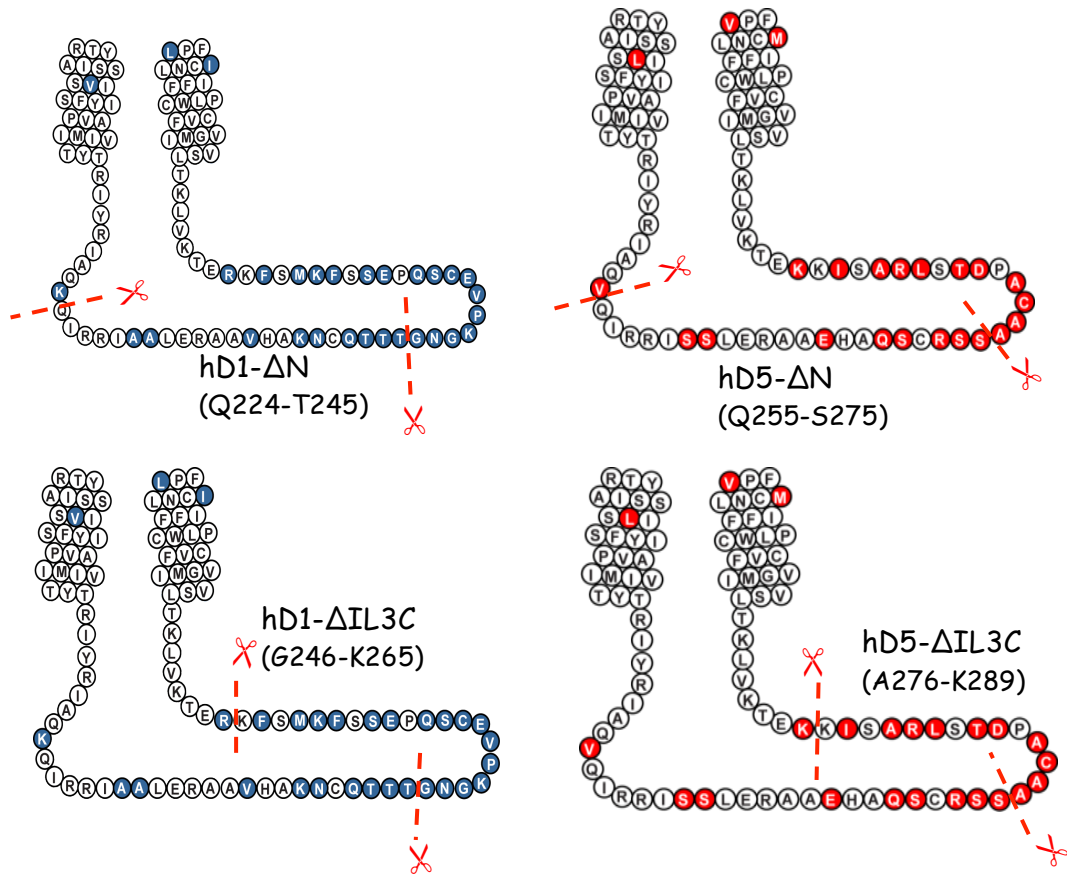
Preliminary studies in our lab were done to understand the role of the IL3 central region for D1-class receptor activation and signaling. Using a truncation approach of the entire IL3 of human D1-class receptors rendered a non-functional receptor, as no receptor expression was detected in transfected HEK293 cells. This unsuccessful approach was followed by another approach of engineering two truncations dividing the IL3 central region of hD1R and hD5R into two segments relying principally on the primary structure of the receptor. Specifically, the IL3 central region of D1-class receptors consists of the N-terminal (hD1/Q224-T245; hD5/Q255-S275) and the C-terminal (hD1/G246-K265;

hD5/A276-K289), which are the most conserved and divergent IL3 portions between D1R and D5R, respectively (**Fig. 13**). This preliminary study has pointed to the importance of the IL3 central region. The IL3/N-terminal portion seems to be critical for promoting DAR conformation toward agonist-independent and dependent activation. In contrast, the IL3/C-terminal region appears to play a role in restraining the receptor in the inactive state (Charrette and Tiberi, unpublished).

The results of our recent study suggest an important role of the IL3 central region for the regulation of ligand binding, agonist-independent and agonist-dependent activity of hD1-class receptors. An important issue raised here is whether changes in agonist affinity and G-protein coupling properties are explained by a size reduction of the IL3 central region created by truncation, or points to the presence of key structural motif/motifs controlling agonist binding and receptor activation.

**I hypothesize:**

1. The functional properties of hD1-class receptors are regulated via a molecular micro-switch present within the IL3 central region modulating the functional properties of the receptor distinctly.
2. The functional differences between D1R and D5R require structural elements from both N- and C-terminal halves of the IL3 central region.
3. The molecular interplay between the N and C-terminal halves of the IL3 central region is dependent on the amino acid chain length and content.



**Figure 13. Schematic representation of deletion mutant forms of hD1-class receptors made at the IL3-central region.**

Four deletion mutants were generated by PCR and referred to as hD1- $\Delta$ N, hD5- $\Delta$ N, hD1- $\Delta$ IL3C, hD5- $\Delta$ IL3C, respectively

## **Objectives**

1. To explore the impact of amino acid chain length and content of the IL3/N-terminal moiety on the human D1R-class functionality (receptor expression, ligand binding, and G-protein coupling). This will be investigated by reducing the number of amino acid residues using a deletion approach and by an alanine replacement approach.
2. To delineate the structural components within the IL3/C-terminal region involved in hD1R functionality using incremental deletions and alanine mutations of stretches of amino acid residues in this region.
3. To identify the presence of a structural motif within the distal region of the IL3/C-terminal moiety using single-point deletion and single-point alanine-scanning mutagenesis approaches.

## **Chapter 2**

# **MATERIALS AND METHODS**

## Materials

Ascorbic acid, dopamine, *cis*-flupenthixol, thioridazine, (+)-butaclamol, and 3-isobutyl-1-methylxanthine (IBMX) were purchased from Sigma-Aldrich (Oakville, ON, Canada). Dihydroxidine hydrochloride was from Tocris Bioscience (Ellisville, MO, USA). Fetal Bovine Serum (FBS), HEPES [4-(2-hydroxyethyl)-1-piperazineethanesulfonic acid] buffer, gentamycin, and trypsin- were from Invitrogen (Burlington, ON, Canada). Minimal essential media (MEM) and phosphate buffer saline (PBS) were obtained from Wisent Bioproducts (Saint-Bruno, QC, Canada). [<sup>3</sup>H]-adenine and [<sup>3</sup>H]-SCH23390 were purchased from Perkin Elmer (Boston, MA, USA). [<sup>14</sup>C]-cAMP was bought from Moravsek Biochemicals (Brea, CA, USA). Biosafe II scintillation cocktail was from Research Products International Corp (Mt. Prospect, IL, USA). Bio-Rad protein assay kit was obtained from Bio-Rad Laboratories Inc. (Mississauga, ON, Canada). Paraformaldehyde was obtained from Electron Microscopy Sciences (Hatfield, PA, USA). Expand High Fidelity Taq DNA polymerase was from Roche Diagnostics (Laval, QC, Canada). Restriction enzymes used in generating DNA constructs were acquired from Fermentas Life Sciences (Burlington, ON, Canada) and New England Biolabs (Pickering, ON, Canada). Primers used to generate the mutant receptors were custom made at Sigma-Aldrich (Oakville, ON, Canada). Monoclonal anti-flag M2 antibody was purchased from Invitrogen (Burlington, ON, Canada). Sheep anti-mouse antibody conjugated to horseradish peroxidase was purchased from Jackson ImmunoResearch Laboratories, Inc (West Grove, PA, USA).

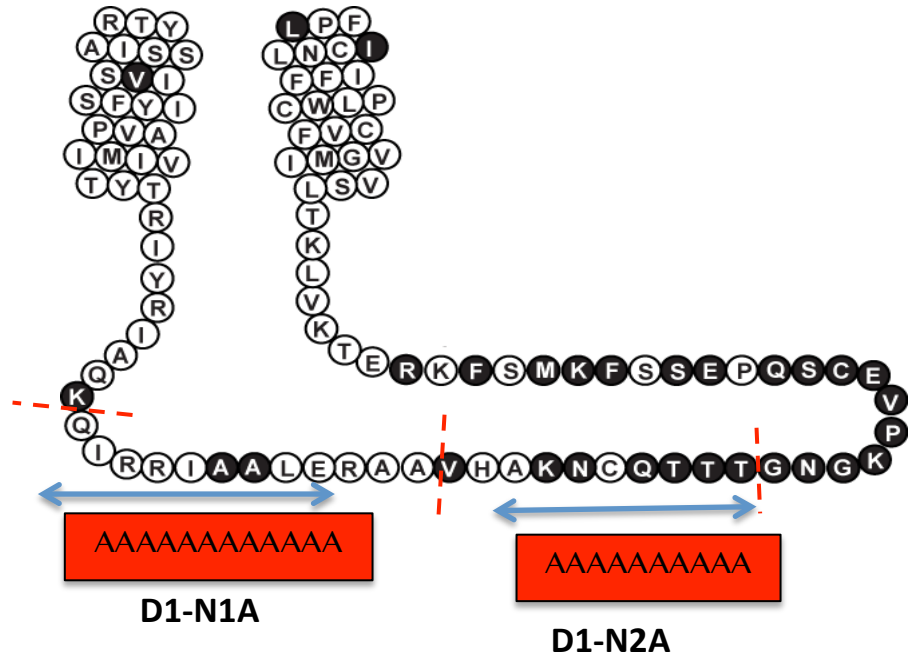
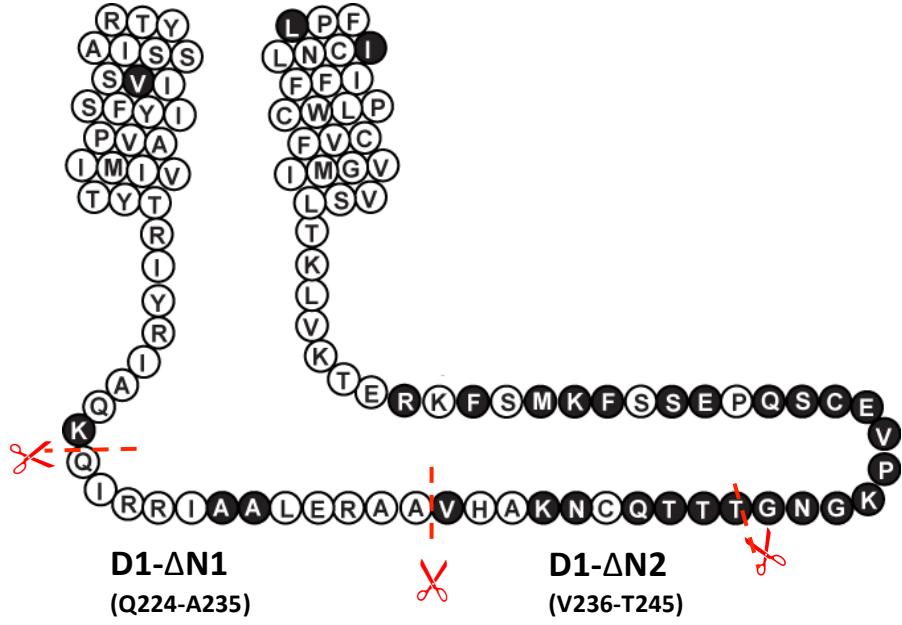
## Methods

### 1. Construction of mutant receptors

#### 1.1 Construction of the IL3/N-terminal deletion and alanine mutant forms of hD1R-class receptors for Section 1 of the results

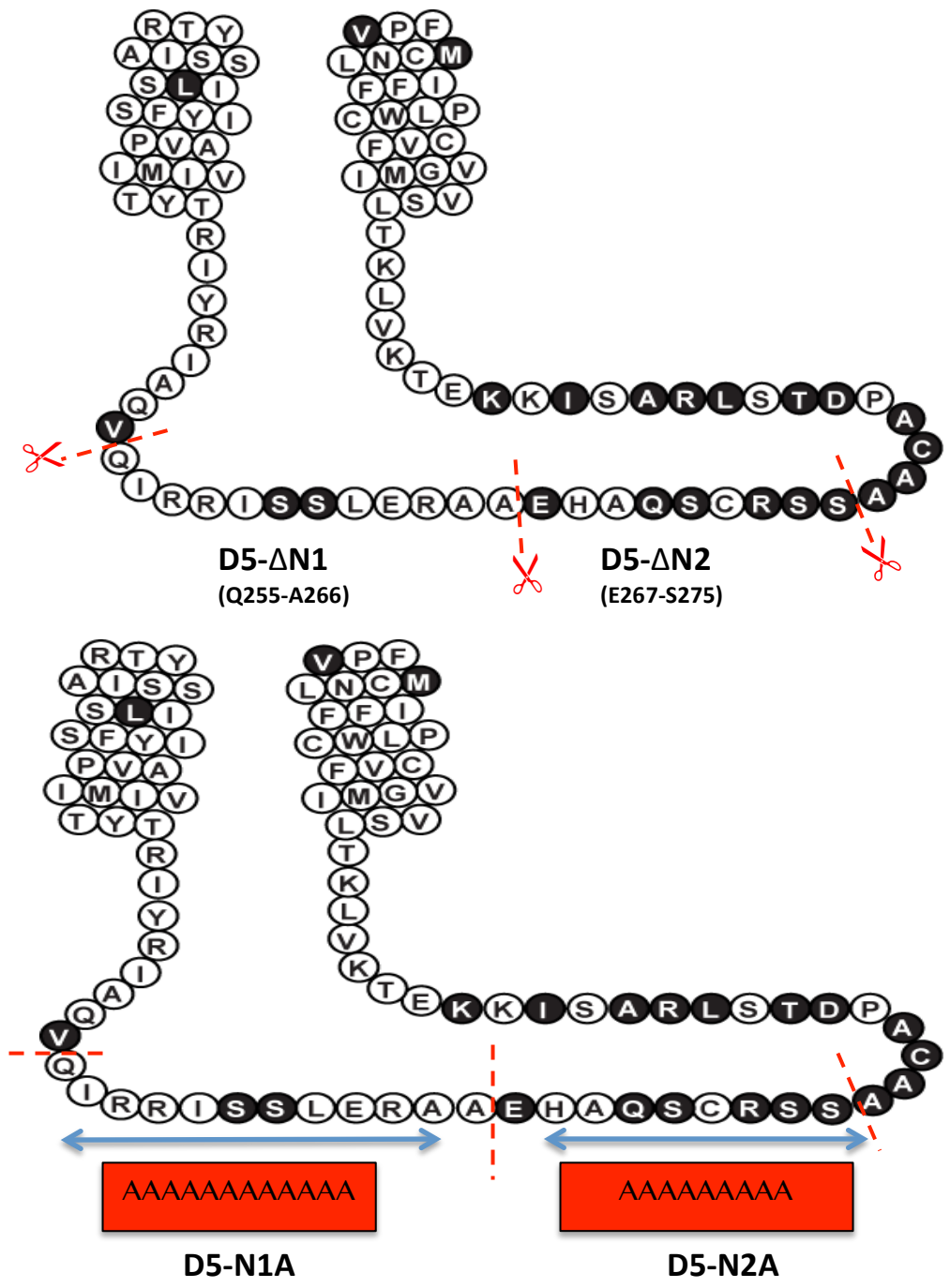
The IL3-central region of hD1R and hD5R was divided into two halves. The N-terminal halves (hD1/Q224-T245, hD5/Q255-S275) were given the following names; hD1- $\Delta$ N and hD5- $\Delta$ N (**Fig. 12**). The C-terminal halves (hD1/G246-K265, hD5/A276-K289) were given the following names; hD1- $\Delta$ IL3C and hD5- $\Delta$ IL3C (**Fig. 12**). Each N-terminal half was further divided into another two moieties for each receptor. The two N-terminal halves of hD1R are Q224-A235 (hD1-N1) and V236-T245 (hD1-N2), which were either deleted or mutated to alanine, were given the following names; hD1- $\Delta$ N1, hD1-N1A, hD1- $\Delta$ N2, and hD1-N2A (**Fig. 13A**). The two N-terminal halves of hD5R are Q255-A266 (hD5-N1) and E267-S275 (hD5-N2), which were either deleted or mutated to alanine, were given the following names: hD5- $\Delta$ N1, hD5-N1A, hD5- $\Delta$ N2, and hD5-N2A (**Fig. 13B**). hD1- $\Delta$ N1, hD1-N1A, hD1- $\Delta$ N2, hD1-N2A, hD5- $\Delta$ N1, and hD5- $\Delta$ N2 constructs were generated using the polymerase chain reaction (PCR)-based overlap extension strategy as previously described (Plouffe et al., 2010). Briefly, two PCR products (megaprimers), A and B, were amplified separately using P1-P2 and P3-P4 primer pairs, respectively. An overlapping region between A and B allowed the amplification of the final PCR product using primers P5 and P6 (**Table 1A, 1B**). PCR reactions were carried out using Expand High Fidelity Taq DNA as follows: 1 cycle (94°C for 3 min, 50°C for 1 min, 72°C for 3 min), 25 cycles (94°C for 45 s, 50°C for 1

min, 72°C for 1 min), completed by an anneal extension step at 72°C for 8 min. Overlap PCR reactions were done with an equimolar amount of purified P1-P2 and P3-P4 product using the following conditions: 1 cycle (94°C for 3 min, 50°C for 1 min, 72°C for 10 min). At the end of the cycle, P5 and P6 primers were added to the mixture and the final product was generated as follows: 25 cycles (94°C for 45 s, 50°C for 1 min, 72°C for 1 min), completed by an anneal extension step at 72°C for 8 min. PCR products were separated on 1% agarose gel, excised, and purified on QIAEX resin (Qiagen). Then, the purified PCR products were digested with *HindIII/XbaI* for hD1-mutants and *BsmI/EagI* for hD5 mutants, and the purified DNA bands products were subcloned into the hD1R-pCMV5 and hD5R-pCMV5 expression construct linearized with *HindIII/XbaI* and *BsmI/EagI* for hD1R and hD5R mutants, respectively. The integrity of mutants in pCMV5 was confirmed by automated fluorescent DNA sequencing done at the StemCore Laboratories of the Ottawa Hospital Research Institute (Ottawa, ON, Canada, [www.stemcore.ca](http://www.stemcore.ca)). hD5-N1A and hD5-N2A were custom made by gene synthesis into pUC57 plasmid vector (GenScript USA Inc., NJ, USA). Custom-made hD5-IL3N1A cassette subcloned into *EcoRI/XbaI* of pUC57 was used to generate the D5-N1A cassette. To produce the D5-N2A, custom-made D5-IL3N2A cassette subcloned into *EcoRI/Hind III* of pUC57 was used to obtain the DNA cassette. DNA cassettes were then subcloned into hD5R-pCMV5 expression plasmid linearized with *BsmI/EagI* to give hD5-N1A and hD5-N2A in PCMV5. The sequence of the engineered receptors in pCMV5 was verified by automated fluorescent DNA sequencing done at the Centre de Recherche du CHUL (CHUQ) of Laval University.



**Figure 13A. Schematic representation of the IL3/N-terminal deletion and IL3/N-terminal alanine mutant forms of hD1 receptor.**

Deletion (D1- $\Delta$ N1, D1- $\Delta$ N2) and alanine (D1-N1A, D1-N2A) mutant forms of hD1R are delimited by scissors or by dashed lines, respectively.



**Figure 13B. Schematic representation of the IL3/N-terminal deletion and IL3/N-terminal alanine mutant forms of hD5 receptor.** Deletion (D5-ΔN1, D5-ΔN2) and alanine (D5-N1A, D5-N2A) mutant forms of hD5R are delimited by scissors or by dashed lines, respectively.

**Table 1A. Sequences of oligonucleotide primers for construction of the IL3/N-terminal deletion and IL3/N-terminal alanine mutant forms of hD1 receptor using a polymerase chain reaction-based overlapping approach**

<b>Constructs</b>	<b>Primers Sequences (5'→3')</b>
<b>hD1-ΔN1</b>	P1: TTCATCCCAGTGCAGCTC
	P2: ATTCTTGGCGTGGACTTTCTGCGCAATCCTGTAGATCCTGGTGTA
	P3: ATTGCGCAGAAAGTCCACGCCAAGAATTGCCAGACCACCACAGGT
	P4: TTAGGACAAGGCTGGTGG
	P5: ACTGTGACTCCAGCC
	P6: GGCCAGGAGAGGCA
<b>hD1-ΔN2</b>	P1: TTCATCCCAGTGCAGCTC
	P2: TTTGAAGGACATTTTAAAAGAAGCTTTCCGGTTGAGAACATTTCGACAGGC TTTCCATTACCTGCTGCCCTCTCCAAGGCCGC
	P3: GAGAGGGCAGCAGGTAATGGAAAGCCTGTCTGAATGTTCTCAACCGGAA AGTTCTTTTAAAATGTCCTTCAAAGAGAAACT
	P4: TTAGGACAAGGCTGGTGG
	P5: ACTGTGACTCCAGCC
	P6: GGCCAGGAGAGGCA
<b>hD1-N1A</b>	P1: TTCATCCCAGTGCAGCTC
	P2: ATTCTTGGCGTGGACTGCTGCGGCTGCAGCGGCCGCAGCTGCCGCGGC TGCTTTCTGAGCAATCCTGTAGATCCTGGTGTA
	P3: ATTGCTCAGAAAGCAGCCGCGGCAGCTGCGGCCGCTGCAGCCGCAGC AGTCCACGCCAAGAATTGCCAGACCACCACAGGT
	P4: TTAGGACAAGGCTGGTGG
	P5: ACTGTGACTCCAGCC
	P6: GGCCAGGAGAGGCA
<b>hD1-N2A</b>	P1: TTCATCCCAGTGCAGCTC
	P2: TTCCGGTTGAGAACATTTCGACAGGCTTTCCATTACCTGCCGCGGCAG CTGCAGCCGCGGCTGCAGCTGCTGCCCTCTCCAAGGC
	P3: CAAATACGGCGCATTGCGGCCTTGAGAGGGCAGCAGCTGCAGCCG CGGCTGCAGCTGCCGCGGCAGGTAATGGAAAGCCTGTC
	P4: TTAGGACAAGGCTGGTGG
	P5: ACTGTGACTCCAGCC
	P6: GGCCAGGAGAGGCA

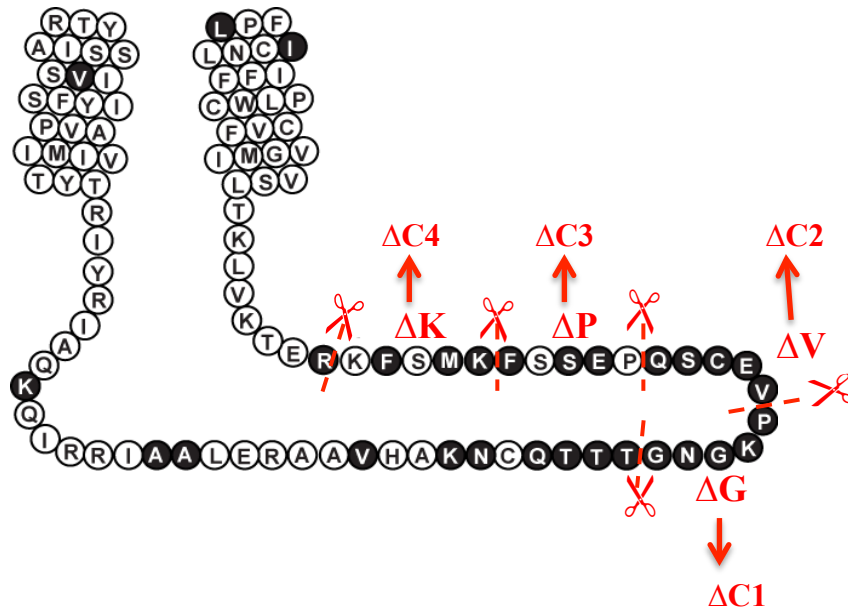
**Table 1B. Sequences of oligonucleotide primers for construction of the IL3/N-terminal deletion mutant forms of hD5 receptor using a polymerase chain reaction-based overlapping approach**

<b>Constructs</b>	<b>Primers Sequences (5'→3')</b>
<b>hD5-ΔN1</b>	P1: TACGGTGGGAGG
	P2: CGCGCAGGCAGCGCTGCTCCGGCAGCTCTGCGCGTGCTCCACCTGGG CGATGCGGTAGATGCG
	P3: ATCGCCCAGGTGGAGCACGCGCAGAGCTGCCGGAGCAGCGCTGCCT GCGCGCCCGACACC
	P4: TCATGTGGATGTAGGCAG
	P5: ACCTGGCCAACTGGA
	P6: TG TTCACCGTCTCCA
<b>hD5-ΔN2</b>	P1: TACGGTGGGAGG
	P2: GCTGGTGTCTGGGTGCGCAGGCTGCTGCGGCCCTCTCCAGGGAGGA
	P3: GAGAGGGCCGCAGCAGCCTGCGCACCCGACACCAGCCTGCGCGCT
	P4: TCATGTGGATGTAGGCAG
	P5: ACCTGGCCAACTGGA
	P6: TG TTCACCGTCTCCA

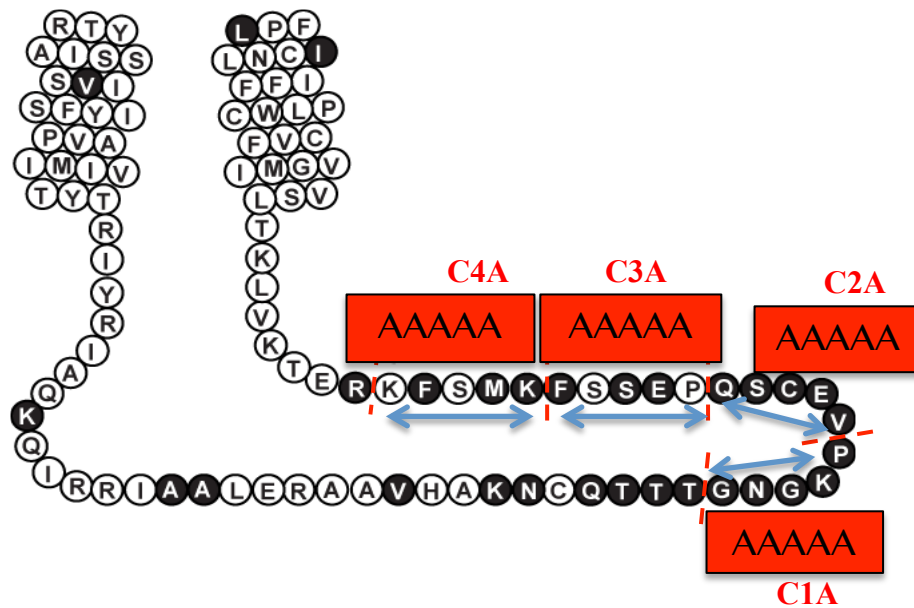
## **1.2 Construction of IL3/C-terminal deletion and alanine mutant forms of hD1R for Section 2 of the results**

Mutant hD1R constructs were designed using a PCR overlap extension strategy. The hD1R subcloned in the mammalian expression vector pCMV5 was used as PCR template. To produce the hD1R-IL3 mutants, the distal region of the IL3/C-terminal, G246-K265, was divided into four moieties (5 amino acids each). These four moieties were either deleted or mutated to alanine and were referred to as  $\Delta C1$ ,  $\Delta C2$ ,  $\Delta C3$ ,  $\Delta C4$ , C1A, C2A, C3A, and C4A (**Fig. 14A, 14B**). Two PCR products, A and B, were amplified separately using P1-P2 and P3-P4 primer pairs, respectively. An overlapping region between A and B allowed the amplification of the final PCR product using primers P5 and P6 (**Table 2, Table 3**). PCR reactions were carried out as mentioned in 1.1. Flag epitope peptide (DYKAAAK) was used to tag D1R at the N-terminus, taking advantage of the already-generated mutants and using a Flag-tagged hD1R expression plasmid DNA as a template.

A.



B.



**Figure 14. Schematic representation of the IL3/C-terminal deletion and alanine mutant forms of hD1R.**

A. Deletion mutants within the hD1-IL3C distal region are shown. Deleted regions of the ICL3 are defined by scissors. B. Alanine mutants within the hD1-IL3C distal region are shown. Alanine-mutated regions of IL3 are defined by dashed lines. C1: G246-P250, C2: V251-Q255, C3: P256-F260, C4: K261-K265.

**Table 2. Sequence of oligonucleotide primers for the construction of the IL3/C-terminal deletion mutant forms of hDIR using a polymerase chain reaction-based overlapping approach.**

Constructs	Primers Sequences (5'→3')
$\Delta C1$	P1: TTCATCCCAGTGCAGCTC
	P2: TCTTTTGAAGGACATTTTAAAAGAAGCTTCCGGTTGAGAACATTTCG ACTGTGGTGGTCTGGCAATTCTT
	P3: CAGACCACCACAGTTCGAATGTTCTCAACCGGAAAAGTTCTTTTAAA ATGTCCTTCAAAAAGA
	P4: TTAGGACAAGGCTGGTGG
	P5: ACTGTGACTCCAGCC
	P6: GGCCAGGAGAGGCA
$\Delta C2$	P1: TACGGTGGGAGG
	P2: TCTTTTGAAGGACATTTTAAAAGAAGCTTCCGGAGGCTTCCATTA CCTGTGGT
	P3: AATGGAAAGCCTCCGGAAAAGTTCTTTTAAAATGTCCTTCAAAAAGA
	P4: TCATGTGGATGTAGGCAG
	P5: ACCTGGCCAAGTGA
	P6: TGTTACCGTCTCCA
$\Delta C3$	P1: TTCATCCCAGTGCAGCTC
	P2: GACTTTAGTTTCTCTTTTAAAAGGACATCTTTTGAGAACATTTCGACAG GCTT
	P3: GAATGTTCTCAAAAAGATGTCCTTTAAAAGAGAACTAAAGTC
	P4: TTAGGACAAGGCTGGTGG
	P5: ACTGTGACTCCAGCC
	P6: GGCCAGGAGAGGCA
$\Delta C4$	P1: TACGGTGGGAGG
	P2: GATCACCGACAGAGTCTTGAGGACTTTAGTTTCTCTAAAAGAAGTTTC CGGTTGAGA
	P3: GAAAGTTCTTTTAGAGAACTAAAGTCCTCAAGACTCTGTCCGGTGATC
	P4: TCATGTGGATGTAGGCAG
	P5: ACCTGGCCAAGTGA
	P6: TGTTACCGTCTCCA

**Table 3. Sequence of oligonucleotide primers for the construction of the IL3/C-terminal alanine mutant forms of hD1R using a polymerase chain reaction-based overlapping approach.**

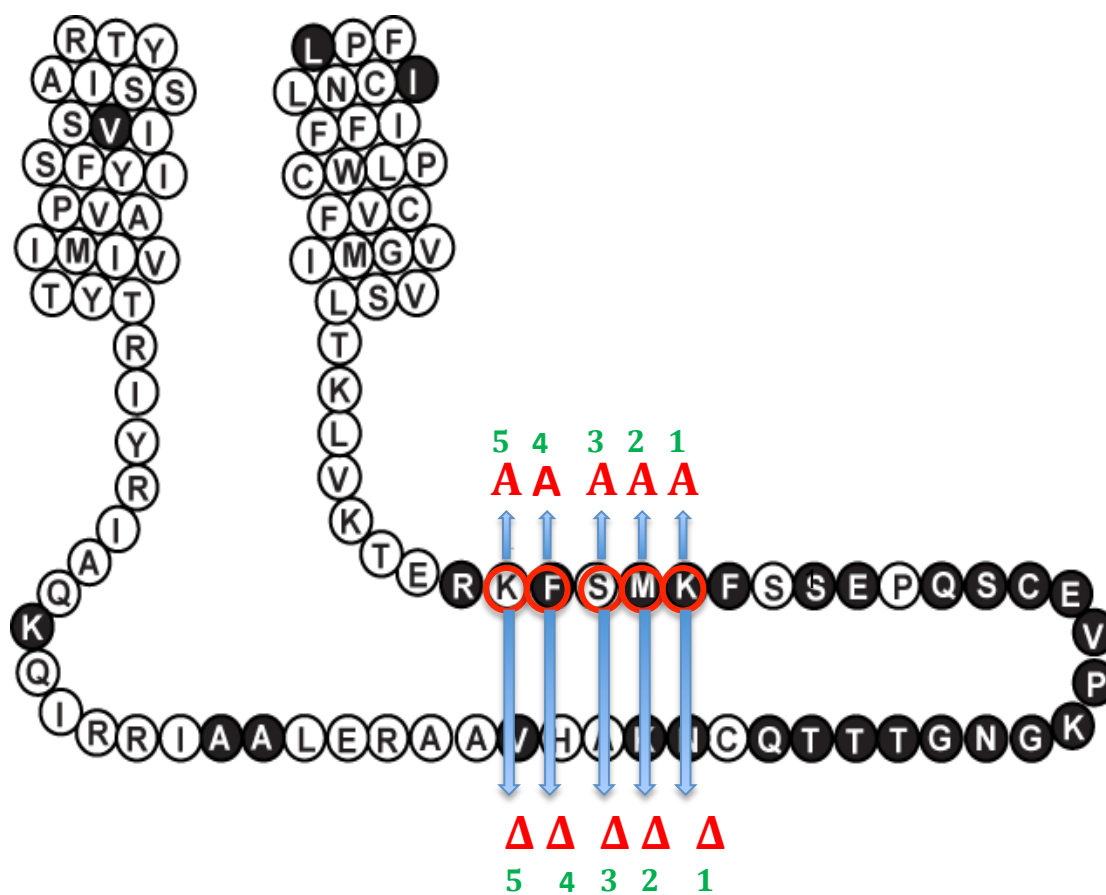
<b>Constructs</b>	<b>Primers Sequences (5'→3')</b>
<b>C1A</b>	P1: TACGGTGGGAGG
	P2: GATCACCGACAGAGTCTTGAGGACTTTAGTTTCTCTAAAAGA ACTTCCGGTTGAGA
	P3: GAAAGTTCTTTTAGAGAAACTAAAGTCCTCAAGACTCTGTGC GTGATC
	P4: TCATGTGGATGTAGGCAG
	P5: ACCTGGCCAACCTGGA
	P6: TGTTACCGTCTCCA
<b>C2A</b>	P1: TTCATCCCAGTGCAGCTC
	P2: AGAACATTCGACAGCTGCTGCAGCAGCTGTGGTGGTCTGGCA ATTCTT
	P3: CAGACCACCACAGCTGCTGCAGCAGCTGTGGAATGTTCTCAA CCGGAA
	P4: TTAGGACAAGGCTGGTGG
	P5: ACTGTGACTCCAGCC
	P6: GGCCAGGAGAGGCA
<b>C3A</b>	P1: TACGGTGGGAGG
	P2: AGAACTTCCGGTGCAGCTGCTGCAGCAGGCTTCCATTACCTGTGGT
	P3: AATGGAAAGCCTGCTGCAGCAGCTGCACCGGAAAGTTCTTTAAGATG
	P4: TCATGTGGATGTAGGCAG
	P5: ACCTGGCCAACCTGGA
	P6: TGTTACCGTCTCCA
<b>C4A</b>	P1: TACGGTGGGAGG
	P2: TTTAGTTTCTCTAGCTGCTGCAGCAGCAAAAGAACTTCCGGTTGAGA
	P3: GAAAGTTCTTTTGCTGCTGCAGCAGCTAGAGAAACTAAAGTCCTGAAG
	P4: TCATGTGGATGTAGGCAG
	P5: ACCTGGCCAACCTGGA
	P6: TGTTACCGTCTCCA

### **1.3 Construction of single point deletion and single point alanine mutant forms of hD1R for Section 3 of the results**

Single point deletion or single point alanine substitution mutants of the far distal region of the IL3 of hD1R, K261-K265, were generated using a PCR overlap extension strategy. The hD1R subcloned in the mammalian expression vector pCMV5 was used as PCR template. The deletion mutants were referred to as  $\Delta$ K261,  $\Delta$ M262,  $\Delta$ S263,  $\Delta$ F264, and  $\Delta$ K265. The alanine mutants were named K261A, M262A, S263A, F264A, and K265A (**Fig. 15**). Two PCR products, A and B, were amplified separately using P1-P2 and P3-P4 primer pairs, respectively. An overlapping region between A and B allowed the amplification of the final PCR product using primers P5 and P6 (**Table 4, Table 5**). PCR reactions were carried out as mentioned in 1.1. Flag epitope peptide (DYKAAAAAK) was used to tag hD1R at the N-terminus taking advantage of the already generated mutants and using a Flag-tagged hD1R expression plasmid DNA as a template.

## **2. Cell culture and transfection**

HEK293 cells were cultured in a 5% CO<sub>2</sub> incubator at 37°C in MEM with Earle's salts supplemented with 10% (v/v) heat-inactivated FBS and gentamycin sulfate (20 µg/ml). Cells were seeded in 100-mm dishes (~2.5×10<sup>6</sup> cells/dish) and transiently transfected using a modified calcium-phosphate precipitation procedure described previously (Plouffe et al., 2010).



**Figure 15. Schematic representation of single point deletion and single point alanine mutant forms of hD1R.**

The mutants created by PCR are: 1.  $\Delta$ K261, 2.  $\Delta$ M262, 3.  $\Delta$ S263, 4.  $\Delta$ F264, 5.  $\Delta$ K265, 1A. K261A, 2A. M262A, 3A. S263A, 4A. F264A, 5A. K265A.

**Table 4. Sequence of oligonucleotide primers for construction of single point deletion mutant forms of hD1 receptor using a polymerase chain reaction-based overlapping approach.**

<b>Constructs</b>	<b>Primers Sequences (5'→3')</b>
<b>ΔK261</b>	P1: TTCATCCCAGTGCAGCTC
	P2: TTTAGTTTCTCTTTTAAAGGACATAAAAGAAGCTTCCGGTTG
	P3: GAAAGTTCTTTTATGTCCTTTAAAAGAGAACTAAAGTCCTG
	P4: TTAGGACAAGGCTGGTGG
	P5: ACTGTGACTCCAGCC
	P6: GGCCAGGAGAGGCA
<b>ΔM262</b>	P1: TTCATCCCAGTGCAGCTC
	P2: TTTAGTTTCTCTTTTAAAGGACTTAAAAGAAGCTTCCGG
	P3: AGTTCTTTAAGTCCTTTAAAAGAGAACTAAAGTCCTG
	P4: TTAGGACAAGGCTGGTGG
	P5: ACTGTGACTCCAGCC
	P6: GGCCAGGAGAGGCA
<b>ΔS263</b>	P1: TTCATCCCAGTGCAGCTC
	P2: TTCTCTTTTGAACATTTTAAAAGAAGCTTCCGGTTGAGA
	P3: GAAAGTTCTTTTAAAATGTTCAAAGAGAACTAAA
	P4: TTAGGACAAGGCTGGTGG
	P5: ACTGTGACTCCAGCC
	P6: GGCCAGGAGAGGCA
<b>ΔF264</b>	P1: TTCATCCCAGTGCAGCTC
	P2: TTTAGTTTCTCTTTTGGACATTTTAAAAGAAGCTTCCGGTTG
	P3: GAAAGTTCTTTTAAAATGTCCAAAAGAGAACTAAAGTC
	P4: TTAGGACAAGGCTGGTGG
	P5: ACTGTGACTCCAGCC
	P6: GGCCAGGAGAGGCA
<b>ΔK265</b>	P1: TTCATCCCAGTGCAGCTC
	P2: GACTTTAGTTTCTCTGAAGGACATTTTAAAAGAAGCTTCCGGTTG
	P3: GAAAGTTCTTTTAAAATGTCCTTCAGAGAACTAAAGTCCTG
	P4: TTAGGACAAGGCTGGTGG
	P5: ACTGTGACTCCAGCC
	P6: GGCCAGGAGAGGCA

**Table 5. Sequence of oligonucleotide primers for the construction of single point alanine mutant forms of hD1R using a polymerase chain reaction-based overlapping approach.**

<b>Constructs</b>	<b>Primers Sequences (5'→3')</b>
<b>K261A</b>	P1: TTCATCCCAGTGCAGCTC
	P2: TTTAGTTTCTCTTTTAAAGGACATCGCAAAAGAACTTCCGGTTG
	P3: GAAAGTTCTTTTGCGATGTCCTTTAAAAGAGAACTAAAGTCCTG
	P4: TTAGGACAAGGCTGGTGG
	P5: ACTGTGACTCCAGCC
	P6: GGCCAGGAGAGGCA
<b>M262A</b>	P1: TACGGTGGGAGG
	P2: TTTAGTTTCTCTTTTAAAGGACGCCTTAAAAGAACTTCCGG
	P3: AGTTCTTTAAGGCGTCCTTTAAAAGAGAACTAAAGTCCTG
	P4: TCATGTGGATGTAGGCAG
	P5: ACCTGGCCA ACTGGA
	P6: TGTTACCGTCTCCA
<b>S263A</b>	P1: TTCATCCCAGTGCAGCTC
	P2: TTCTCTTTGAAGGCCATTTTAAAAGAACTTCCGGTTGAGA
	P3: GAAAGTTCTTTTAAAATGGCCTTCAAAAAGAGAACTAAA
	P4: TTAGGACAAGGCTGGTGG
	P5: ACTGTGACTCCAGCC
	P6: GGCCAGGAGAGGCA
<b>F264A</b>	P1: TACGGTGGGAGG
	P2: TTTAGTTTCTCTTTTGGCGGACATTTTAAAAGAACTTCCGGTTG
	P3: GAAAGTTCTTTTAAAATGTCCGCCAAAAGAGAACTAAAGTC
	P4: TCATGTGGATGTAGGCAG
	P5: ACCTGGCCA ACTGGA
	P6: TGTTACCGTCTCCA
<b>K265A</b>	P1: TACGGTGGGAGG
	P2: GACTTTAGTTTCTCTTGCGAAGGACATTTTAAAAGAACTTCCGG
	P3: CCGGAAAGTTCTTTTAAAATGTCCTTCGCAAGAGAACTAAAGTCCTG
	P4: TCATGTGGATGTAGGCAG
	P5: ACCTGGCCA ACTGGA
	P6: TGTTACCGTCTCCA

For radioligand binding studies (saturation and competition), each dish was transfected using 5  $\mu$ g of plasmid DNA for maximal expression. For constitutive activity and dose-response curve experiments, cells were transfected with a lower amount, 0.01-0.3  $\mu$ g, of plasmid DNA per dish to obtain an equal amount of the receptor expression level for the WT and mutant receptor (1-3 pmol/mg membrane proteins) to obtain an; empty pCMV5 vector was used to normalize the total amount of DNA to 5  $\mu$ g per 100-mm dish. Cells were incubated overnight following the transfection, then washed with PBS, detached with trypsin, and reseeded in assay dishes. The 100-mm dishes were used for radioligand binding studies, the 150-mm dishes were used for saturation and competition studies, the 6-well plates were used for basal experiments, and the 12-well plates were utilized for dose response curve and ELISA experiments as described in the following sections. The cells were grown for an additional 48 hours before performing the experiments. HEK293 cells used for these experiments were between 40-52 passages.

### **3. Cell membrane preparation and radioligand binding assays**

Crude membrane preparation was done from cells reseeded in 150-mm dishes. Cells were washed with cold PBS, scraped in cold lysis buffer (10 mM Tris-HCl, pH 7.4; 5 mM EDTA, pH 8.0) and centrifuged for 20 min at 40,000 $\times$ g and 4°C. Pellets were washed with lysis buffer and homogenized using a Brinkman Polytron (velocity of 17,000 rpm; 15 s), then centrifuged again for 20 min (40,000 $\times$ g; 4°C). These pellets were homogenized again in lysis buffer. Part of the membrane was used immediately for saturation studies or frozen in liquid nitrogen and stored at -80° C to be used for competition studies. Membrane samples, either fresh or frozen (thawed on ice) were diluted in resuspension buffer (62.5 mM Tris-HCl, pH 7.4; 1.25 mM EDTA, pH 8.0).

Saturation studies were performed using increasing concentrations of D1-class radioligand [<sup>3</sup>H]-SCH23390 (0.01-10 nM) and 100 μL of fresh membrane preparation in binding buffer (final in assays: 50 mM Tris-HCl, pH 7.4; 120 mM NaCl; 5 mM KCl; 4 mM MgCl<sub>2</sub>; 1.5 mM CaCl<sub>2</sub>; 1 mM EDTA, pH 8.0) for a total volume of 500 μL. Non-specific binding was assessed in the presence of 10 μM *cis*-flupenthixol. Competition studies were done using thawed frozen membrane preparation. A constant concentration of [<sup>3</sup>H]-SCH23390 (based on the K<sub>D</sub> value measured from saturation studies), and increasing concentrations of cold ligands were used. DA was dissolved in 0.1 mM ascorbic acid while dihydroxidine (DHX), thioridazine, and (+) butaclamol, were dissolved in water. The binding reaction was incubated for 90 min and then was terminated by rapid filtration through glass fiber filters (GF/C, Whatman). The filters were then washed three times with 5 ml cold washing buffer solution (50 mM Tris-HCl, pH 7.4; 100 mM NaCl) and the radioactivity bound to the filter was quantified using the liquid scintillation beta counter (Beckman LS6500). Protein concentration was evaluated with a Bio-Rad protein assay kit with bovine serum albumin (BSA) was used as a standard.

#### **4. Whole cell cAMP assays**

For whole cell cAMP assays, transfected cells were reseeded in 6-well (constitutive activity) or 12-well (dose-response curves) plates. One 100-mm dish/condition was plated for the assessment of receptor expression. The day following reseeded, the cells were metabolically labeled with [<sup>3</sup>H]-adenine (1-2 μCi/ml) in MEM containing 5% (v/v) FBS and gentamicin (20 μg/ml) and incubated overnight. DA-independent (constitutive activity) and DA-dependent effect on the level of AC activity

were assessed in the presence of 1mM IBMX (cAMP phosphodiesterase inhibitor) and 20 mM HEPES as described previously (Plouffe et al., 2010). Briefly, cells were either treated with 0.1 mM ascorbic acid or DA for basal activity assessment or treated with different concentrations of DA for dose-response curve studies and incubated in a 5% CO<sub>2</sub> incubator at 37° C for 30 min. At the end of the incubation time, the reaction was stopped on ice and the media in wells aspirated. Then the cells were lysed with 1 ml of lysis solution (2 % v/v perchloric acid; 0.1 mM cAMP; [<sup>14</sup>C]-cAMP) and were incubated for 30 min at 4°C. The amount of intracellular [<sup>3</sup>H]-cAMP was assessed from KOH-neutralized perchloric acid-lysed samples. Samples then were purified by sequential chromatography over Dowex and alumina columns as detailed previously (Plouffe et al., 2010). The relative amount of AC activity was calculated as the amount of intracellular [<sup>3</sup>H]-cAMP formed (CA) over the total amount of intracellular [<sup>3</sup>H]-adenine [total uptake (TU)], and was expressed as  $CA/TU \times 1000$ . The functional receptor expression ( $B_{max}$ ) values were determined by applying a saturating concentration of [<sup>3</sup>H]-SCH23390 (~7-10 nM) in the absence or presence of 10 µM cis-flupenthixol as aforementioned.

## **5. Enzyme-linked immunosorbent assay (ELISA)**

HEK23 cells transfected with different plasmid DNA were reseeded in 12-well dishes, previously coated with 0.01% (w/v) poly-D-lysine. The cells were incubated for 24 hours after reseeded, and then the media was aspirated, and cells were fixed with 3.7% (v/v) paraformaldehyde in PBS for 5 minutes. Each well was washed three times (10 minutes each) with PBS containing 0.2% (w/v) BSA and then incubated with PBS containing 1% (w/v) BSA for 45 minutes. This step was followed by aspiration of the media and incubation of the cells with monoclonal anti-flag M2 antibody diluted 1:10000

in PBS containing 1% (w/v) BSA supplemented with NaN<sub>3</sub> for 45 minutes. PBS with 0.2% (w/v) BSA was used to wash the cells three times (10 minutes each), followed by a second blocking step with 1% (w/v) BSA in PBS for 15 minutes; then the media was aspirated and the cells were incubated for 45 minutes with sheep anti-mouse antibody conjugated to horseradish peroxidase diluted 1:2500 in PBS containing 1% (w/v) BSA. This was followed by another three cycles of washing/10 minutes each with 1% (w/v) BSA in PBS. Each well was treated with 400  $\mu$ l o-phenylenediamine dihydrochloride (OPD) solution (0.4 mg/ml OPD, 0.4 mg/ml urea hydrogen peroxide and 0.05 M phosphate-citrate pH 5.0; SIGMAFAST OPD, P9187). The dishes were then covered with foil and rocked for 10 min before stopping the reaction with 100  $\mu$ l 3M HCL/well. 250  $\mu$ l solution from each well was transferred to 96-well plates, and the absorbance was read at 490 nm using a SpectraMaxM5.

## 6. Statistical Analysis

GraphPad Prism 5.04 for Windows (GraphPad Software, San Diego, CA, USA, <http://www.graphpad.com>) was used for all statistical analysis and curve fitting. Binding isotherm analysis using a non-linear regression curve fitting was used to determine the equilibrium dissociation constant ( $K_D$ , nM), the maximal binding capacity ( $B_{max}$ , pmol/mg protein) of [<sup>3</sup>H]SCH23390 (saturation studies), and inhibitory dissociation constant of cold drugs ( $K_I$ , nM) (competition studies). Geometric means of  $K_D$  and  $K_I$  are reported. Arithmetic means of  $B_{max}$  are expressed  $\pm$  S.E.M. Relative expression, affinity, and constitutive activation values were calculated as the arithmetic mean  $\pm$  S.E.M Using a four-parameter logistic equation from GraphPad Prism, the raw data for individual dose-response curves of DA were analyzed to obtain the DA half maximal effective

concentration ( $EC_{50}$  or potency) and DA-induced maximal activation of AC ( $E_{max}$ ). Raw data were then normalized as a percent of the best-fitted  $E_{max}$  obtained from the wild type receptor. Normalized data were averaged, and the curves were analyzed again using a simultaneous fitting with a shared slope parameter. Best-fitted  $E_{max} \pm$  S.E.M and half maximal effective concentration of DA ( $EC_{50}$ ) generated from GraphPad were reported. Significant differences between best-fitted values of wild-type and mutant receptors were determined using curve fitted with unconstrained and constrained parameters. One sample *t*-test and one-way ANOVA with Newman-Keuls and Dunnett's post hoc tests were performed using GraphPad Prism with a critical level of probability of  $\alpha < 0.05$ .

## **Chapter 3**

### **RESULTS**

## **Results: Section 1**

## **1. Truncations in N-terminal moiety of the IL3 of hD1-class receptors differentially impact receptor expression ( $B_{\max}$ ) levels**

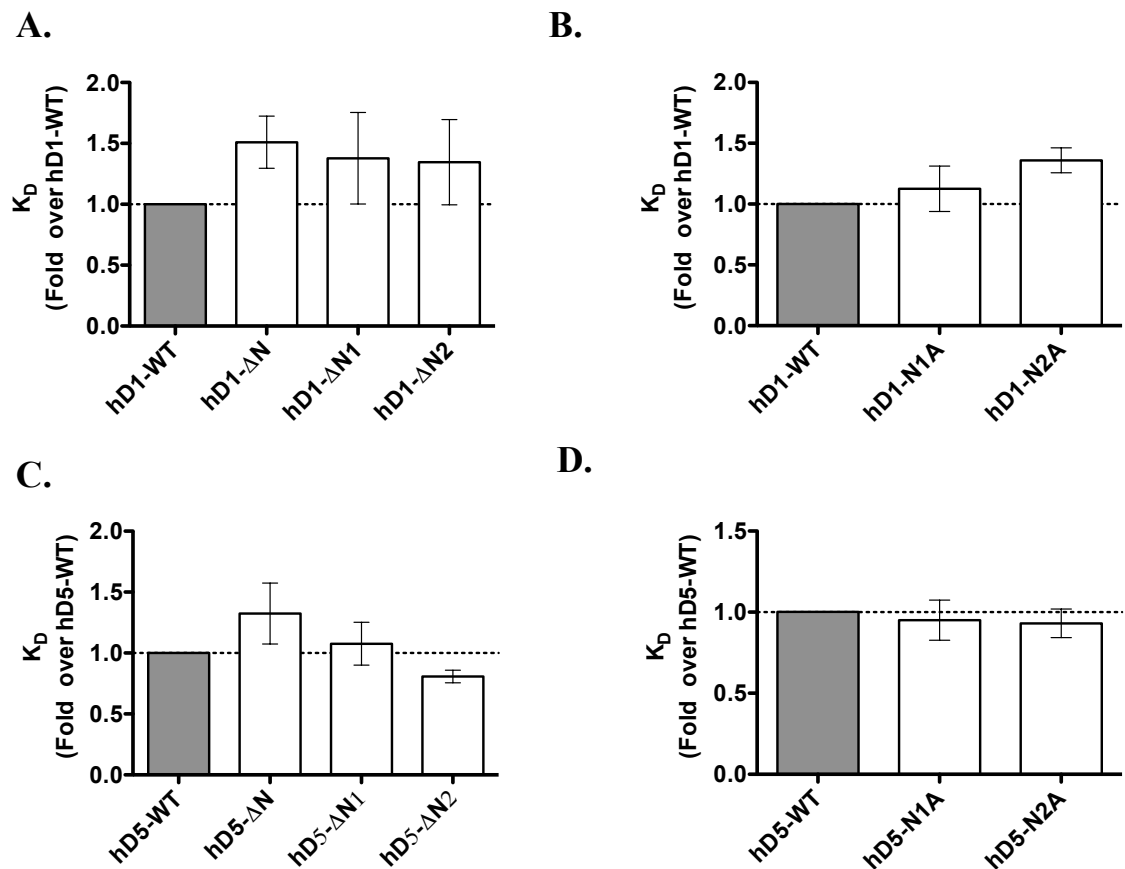
To verify if the mutant receptors are expressed, HEK293 cells were transiently transfected with 5  $\mu$ g DNA construct per 100-mm dish (a DNA amount leading to the highest achievable  $B_{\max}$  for DARs) to assess impact of the IL3 truncations on the functional expression of hD1R and hD5R in four different set of experiments as follows: hD1- $\Delta$ N, hD1- $\Delta$ N1, hD1- $\Delta$ N2; hD1-N1A, hD1-N2A; hD5- $\Delta$ N, hD5- $\Delta$ N1, hD5- $\Delta$ N2; or hD5-N1A, hD5-N2A. Saturation studies were done using the classical D1-class receptor specific ligand [ $^3$ H]-SCH23390 to determine  $K_D$  and  $B_{\max}$ . The  $K_D$  values did not change significantly for any of hD1-class mutants, suggesting that mutant receptors retain their ability to bind with high affinity [ $^3$ H]-SCH23390 (**Fig. 16A-16D, Table 6**). Truncation of the proximal half of the N-terminal side of the IL3-central area (hD1- $\Delta$ N1) resulted in approximately a two-fold reduction in  $B_{\max}$  while alanine replacement in the same region (hD1-N1A) resulted in further decrease in the level of receptor expression, about five-fold, in comparison to hD1-WT receptor. On the other hand, deletion (hD1- $\Delta$ N2) or alanine-substitution (hD1-N2A) of the distal half of the N-terminal side of the IL3-central region resulted in either no change or an increase of about two-fold in  $B_{\max}$  values, respectively (**Fig. 17A, 17B**). Reduction in the level of  $B_{\max}$  of hD1- $\Delta$ N1 and hD1-N1A could be explained by an increase in the retention of mutant receptors in the ER thereby lowering the total number of functionally expressed receptors. Another possibility is that the mutant receptors are normally processed to the cell surface, but they are unstable and rapidly internalized and sorted to the degradation pathway, which may have contributed to the low level of receptor expression.

In contrast, neither  $\Delta$ N1 nor  $\Delta$ N2 deletions made at N-terminal side of the IL3-central region of hD5R had any effect on  $B_{\max}$  (**Fig. 17C, Table 6**). Keeping in mind that the proximal half of the N-terminal moiety of the IL3 of hD1-class receptors differ by just two amino acid residues, AA in hD1R and SS in hD5R, it was unexpected to see these different phenotypes. To further investigate this discrepancy between hD1R and hD5R mutants, and the role of the IL3-N terminal/hD5R on  $B_{\max}$ , alanine mutants were generated for the proximal and the distal halves of the IL3-N terminal/hD5R. Surprisingly, alanine replacement of the proximal half of the IL3-N terminal/hD5R (hD5-N1A) has resulted in about 85 % reduction in  $B_{\max}$  in comparison to the hD5-WT while no change was noticed with hD5-N2A (**Fig. 17D, Table 6**). This led me to speculate that in fact the receptor can adopt different conformations affecting its maturation process upon deletions or alanine substitutions.

**Table 6. Equilibrium dissociation constant ( $K_D$ ) and maximal binding capacity ( $B_{max}$ ) of [ $^3H$ ]-SCH23390 for WT and N-terminal segment mutant forms of hD1-class receptors.**

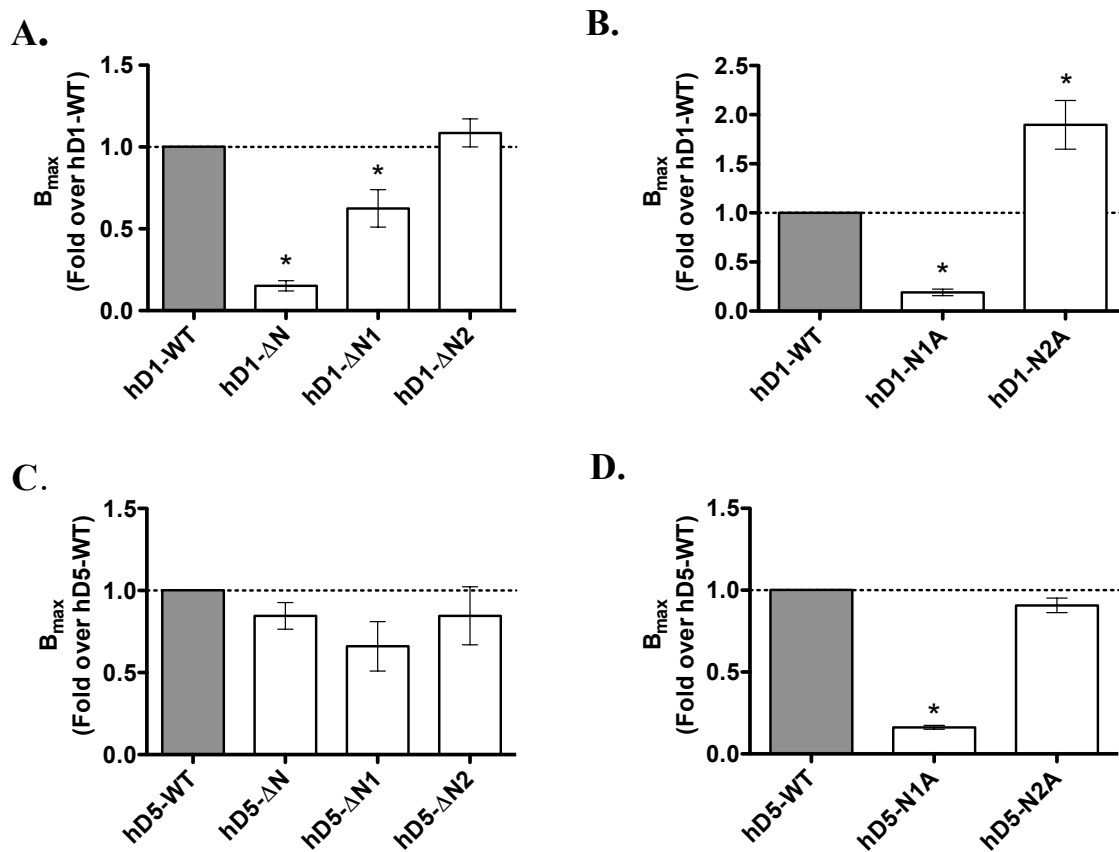
Receptor	[ $^3H$ ]-SCH23390 p $K_D$ ( $K_D$ , nM)	$B_{max}$ (pmol/mg protein) $\pm$ SEM
hD1-WT	9.25 $\pm$ 0.05 (0.56)	9.80 $\pm$ 1.67
hD1- $\Delta$ N	9.01 $\pm$ 0.05 (0.82)	1.23 $\pm$ 0.21
hD1- $\Delta$ N1	9.18 $\pm$ 0.04 (0.66)	5.19 $\pm$ 0.60
hD1- $\Delta$ N2	9.19 $\pm$ 0.05 (0.65)	11.47 $\pm$ 1.05
hD1-WT	9.38 $\pm$ 0.02 (0.42)	14.75 $\pm$ 1.35
hD1-N1A	9.36 $\pm$ 0.08 (0.43)	2.59 $\pm$ 0.28
hD1-N2A	9.25 $\pm$ 0.05 (0.56)	27.14 $\pm$ 3.61
hD5-WT	9.04 $\pm$ 0.08 (0.91)	8.65 $\pm$ 1.27
hD5- $\Delta$ N	8.96 $\pm$ 0.02 (1.10)	7.20 $\pm$ 1.15
hD5- $\Delta$ N1	9.03 $\pm$ 0.05 (0.93)	5.28 $\pm$ 0.99
hD5- $\Delta$ N2	9.14 $\pm$ 0.06 (0.73)	7.22 $\pm$ 1.43
hD5-WT	9.04 $\pm$ 0.04 (0.91)	9.78 $\pm$ 0.54
hD5-N1A	9.03 $\pm$ 0.09 (0.82)	1.55 $\pm$ 0.09
hD5-N2A	9.07 $\pm$ 0.04 (0.66)	8.79 $\pm$ 0.44

p $K_D$  (negative logarithm of  $K_D$  in molar) and  $B_{max}$  (pmol/mg of protein) values obtained from saturation curves done in duplicate are expressed as arithmetic means  $\pm$  S.E.M from 6-7 experiments. The corresponding  $K_D$  value in nM is shown in brackets. Experiments for hD1R deletion (hD1- $\Delta$ N, hD1- $\Delta$ N1, hD1- $\Delta$ N2), hD1R alanine substitution (hD1-N1A, hD1-N2A), hD5R deletion (hD5- $\Delta$ N, hD5- $\Delta$ N1, hD5- $\Delta$ N2) and hD5R alanine substitution (hD5-N1A, hD5-N2A) mutants were performed independently.



**Figure 16: Fold change values of equilibrium dissociation constant ( $K_D$ ) of mutant hD1-class receptors for [ $^3\text{H}$ ]-SCH23390 relative to WT.**

Raw  $K_D$  values obtained from saturation studies were expressed as fold change relative to their respective WT receptor (value set to 1). Relative  $K_D$  values were compared to 1 using a one-sample t-test (\*  $p < 0.05$ ). Experiments for deletion (hD1-ΔN, hD1-ΔN1, hD1-ΔN2) and alanine (hD1-N1A, hD1-N2A) mutant hD1R were performed independently (**A**, **B**). Experiments for deletion (hD5-ΔN, hD5-ΔN1, hD5-ΔN2) and alanine (hD5-N1A, hD5-N2A) mutant hD5R were performed independently (**C**, **D**).



**Figure 17: Fold change values of maximal binding capacity ( $B_{max}$ ) of mutant hD1-class receptors for [ $^3$ H]-SCH23390 relative to WT.**

Raw  $B_{max}$  values obtained from saturation studies using duplicate determinations were expressed as fold change relative to their respective WT receptor (value set to 1). Relative  $B_{max}$  values compared to 1 using a one-sample t-test (\*  $p < 0.05$ ). Experiments for deletion (hD1- $\Delta$ N, hD1- $\Delta$ N1, hD1- $\Delta$ N2) and alanine (hD1-N1A, hD1-N2A) mutant hD1R were performed independently (**A**, **B**). Experiments for deletion (hD5- $\Delta$ N, hD5- $\Delta$ N1, hD5- $\Delta$ N2) and alanine (hD5-N1A, hD5-N2A) mutant hD5R were performed independently (**C**, **D**).

## **2. Opposite subtype-specific ligand affinities are mediated upon deletion of the proximal and the distal halves of the N-terminal moiety of the IL3 of hD1-class receptors**

Competition studies were done to test the affinity of the mutant receptors for different agonists and inverse agonists (**Table 7**). The affinities of hD1- $\Delta$ N1 and hD1-N1A for the agonists used, DA and DHX, were increased by approximately two-fold and four-fold, respectively. On the other hand, no change in the affinity for any of the agonists used was observed with either deletion or alanine mutants of the distal half of the IL3-N terminal of hD1R (hD1- $\Delta$ N2 and hD1-N2A) (**Fig. 18A, 18B**).

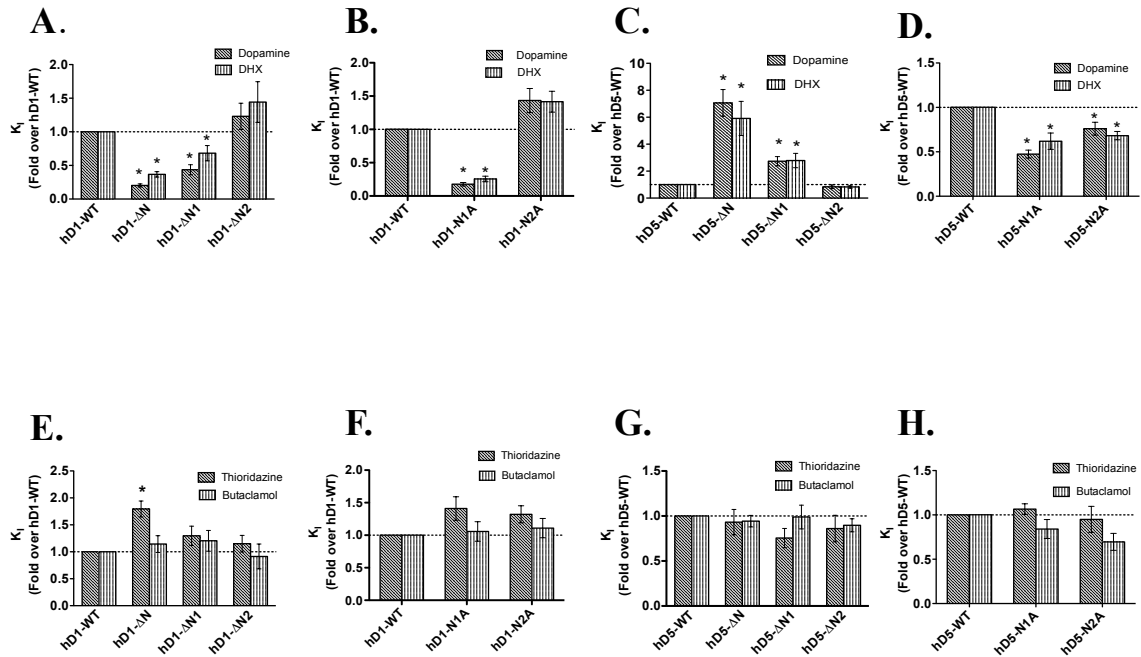
Intriguingly, a three-fold reduction in the affinity for dopaminergic agonists of mutant lacking the proximal side of the IL3-N terminal/hD5R (hD5- $\Delta$ N1) while alanine replacement in the same region (hD5-N1A) resulted in approximately a two-fold increase in the affinity in comparison to its respective WT. Although the affinity of hD5- $\Delta$ N2 for agonists is unchanged, an approximate two-fold increase in the affinity of the alanine mutant receptor (hD5-N2A) was observed in comparison to WT receptor (**Fig. 18C, 18D**). Meanwhile, the affinity of inverse agonists (thioridazine and butaclamol) remain unchanged for both hD1 and hD5 mutants (**Fig. 18E-18H**).

Differences in the agonist affinity change pattern (increase for hD1-deletions and decrease for hD5-deletions) with respect to WT receptors suggests that the proximal side of the N-terminal of the IL3 of hD1-class receptors plays a significant role in shaping in a subtype-specific fashion the binding conformation pocket of agonists. The observed differential behaviors between deletion and alanine replacements of the proximal region

**Table 7. pK<sub>1</sub> values of agonists and inverse agonists for WT and mutant hD1-class receptors.**

Receptor	Dopamine		Dihydroxidine		Thioridazine		Butaclamol	
	pK <sub>1</sub> ± SEM	K <sub>1</sub> (nM)	pK <sub>1</sub> ± SEM	K <sub>1</sub> (nM)	pK <sub>1</sub> ± SEM	K <sub>1</sub> (nM)	pK <sub>1</sub> ± SEM	K <sub>1</sub> (nM)
hD1-WT	5.10 ± 0.09	6944	6.22 ± 0.11	572	7.10 ± 0.04	79	8.30 ± 0.08	5.0
hD1-ΔN	5.80 ± 0.07	1350	6.55 ± 0.11	205	6.85 ± 0.04	140	8.26 ± 0.06	5.5
hD1-ΔN1	5.52 ± 0.04	2822	5.90 ± 0.50	364	7.01 ± 0.04	80	8.25 ± 0.07	5.7
hD1-ΔN2	5.08 ± 0.04	8070	6.00 ± 0.07	750	7.06 ± 0.05	87	8.40 ± 0.12	4.0
hD1-WT	5.23 ± 0.02	5927	6.44 ± 0.05	366	7.17 ± 0.11	53	8.23 ± 0.09	6.0
hD1-N1A	6.0 ± 0.08	982	7.06 ± 0.05	87	7.05 ± 0.09	74	8.22 ± 0.05	6.0
hD1-N2A	5.09 ± 0.04	8229	6.30 ± 0.03	506	7.04 ± 0.12	70	8.20 ± 0.08	6.3
hD5-WT	6.16 ± 0.05	697	7.15 ± 0.06	71	6.59 ± 0.06	260	7.52 ± 0.07	30
hD5-ΔN	5.33 ± 0.04	4689	6.43 ± 0.04	375	6.64 ± 0.04	231	7.55 ± 0.05	28
hD5-ΔN1	5.74 ± 0.07	1835	6.74 ± 0.05	182	6.73 ± 0.05	188	7.54 ± 0.04	29
hD5-ΔN2	6.26 ± 0.07	553	7.25 ± 0.08	56	6.67 ± 0.06	212	7.57 ± 0.06	27
hD5-WT	5.93 ± 0.03	1178	7.03 ± 0.05	93	6.56 ± 0.08	274	7.53 ± 0.03	30
hD5-N1A	6.28 ± 0.03	528	7.19 ± 0.11	55	6.43 ± 0.18	245	7.62 ± 0.07	24
hD5-N2A	6.06 ± 0.06	870	7.20 ± 0.05	62	6.61 ± 0.07	246	7.65 ± 0.07	22

pK<sub>1</sub> values (negative logarithm of K<sub>1</sub> in molar) determined from competition studies done in duplicate with [<sup>3</sup>H]-SCH23390 and increasing concentrations of dopaminergic ligands are reported as arithmetic means ± S.E.M from 5-7 experiments. The corresponding K<sub>1</sub> values (nM) are also shown. Experiments for deletion (hD1-ΔN, hD1-ΔN1, hD1-ΔN2) and alanine (hD1-N1A, hD1-N2A) mutants of hD1R were performed independently. Likewise, deletion (hD5-ΔN, hD5-ΔN1, hD5-ΔN2) and alanine (hD5-N1A, hD5-N2A) mutants of hD5R were performed separately.



**Figure 18. Fold change values for dopaminergic agonists (DA, DHX) and inverse agonists (thioridazine, butaclamol) affinities of mutant hD1-class receptors relative to WT.**

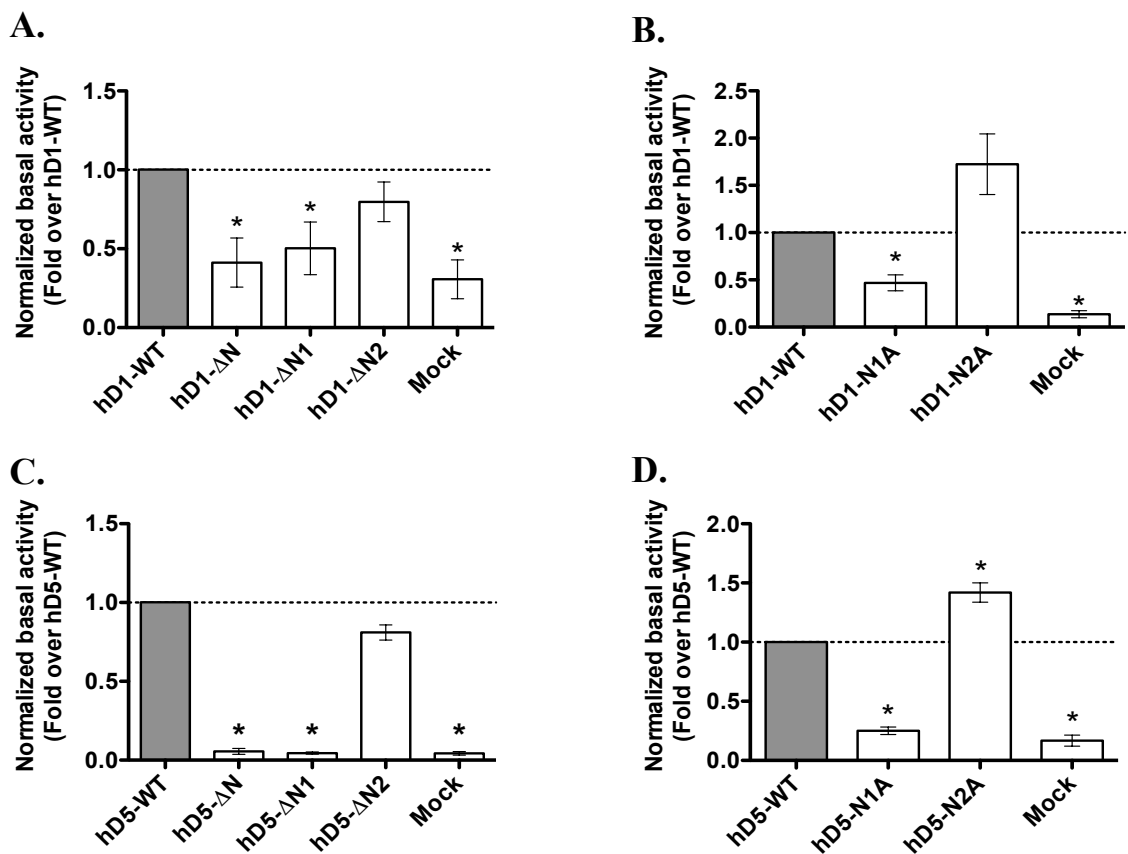
Raw  $K_i$  values obtained from competition studies were expressed as fold change relative to their respective WT receptor (value set to 1). Relative  $K_i$  values were compared to 1 using a one-sample t-test (\*  $p < 0.05$ ). Experiments for deletion (hD1-ΔN, hD1-ΔN1, hD1-ΔN2) and alanine (hD1-N1A, hD1-N2A) mutant hD1R were performed independently (**A**, **B**, **E**, **F**). Experiments for deletion (hD5-ΔN, hD5-ΔN1, hD5-ΔN2) and alanine (hD5-N1A, hD5-N2A) mutant hD5R were performed independently (**C**, **D**, **G**, **H**).

of hD1-class receptors suggest that both the amino acids content and preserving the receptor length are important for modulating the receptor affinity for agonists binding.

### **3. The proximal side of the N-terminal moiety of the IL3 of hD1-class receptors is necessary for agonist-independent intracellular cAMP production**

D5R has higher constitutive activity in comparison to D1R (Tiberi and Caron, 1994). To test the effect of these mutants on agonist-independent activity, HEK293 cells were transiently transfected with the WT receptors or with the truncated hD1R and hD5R forms, and then whole cAMP studies were performed. Agonist-independent activity for hD1- $\Delta$ N1 and hD1-N1A was reduced by approximately two-fold and was comparable to the reduction in the level of basal activity observed when the whole IL3-N terminal moiety of hD1R was deleted. On the other hand, no change in the basal activity was observed when the distal half of the IL3-N terminal/hD1R was deleted or mutated to alanine (**Fig. 19A, 19B**). Likewise for hD5- $\Delta$ N1 and hD5-N1A, agonist-independent activity was sharply reduced to the level of mock-transfected cells. However, basal activity remained virtually unchanged when the distal side of the IL3-N terminal/hD5R was modified, albeit with a tendency to increase (**Fig. 19C, 19D**).

My data suggest that deletion or alanine substitution made at the proximal half of the IL3/N-terminal of hD1-class receptors promotes a reduction or a full loss of agonist-independent G-protein. In contrast, when the distal half of the IL3/N-terminal was altered in either hD1R or hD5R, the mutated receptors were able to retain a conformation resembling their respective WT receptor as indexed by intracellular cAMP levels in the absence of agonists.



**Figure 19. Constitutive activity of WT and mutant hD1-class receptors expressed in HEK293 cells.**

Cells transfected with low DNA concentration (0.01  $\mu$ g-0.2  $\mu$ g/dish) of WT, and mutant forms of hD1-class receptor mutants were seeded in 6-well plates and labeled with [ $^3$ H] adenine. Mock represents the condition in which the cells were transfected with empty DNA vector. Cells were treated with vehicle (ascorbic acid, 100  $\mu$ M) or DA (10  $\mu$ M) for 30 min at 37°C and intracellular cAMP levels were determined. DA-independent and dependent activation of AC were performed in triplicate determinations and are expressed as the arithmetic mean  $\pm$  S.E.M of six experiments and normalized as the fold change relative to respective WT receptors (value set to 1). Relative values were compared to 1 (WT) using a one-sample t-test (\*  $p < 0.05$ ). Agonist-dependent maximal activation of AC assessed with 10  $\mu$ M DA was observed for each condition and used as positive control for receptor responsiveness (not shown).  $B_{max}$  values in pmol/mg membrane protein for [ $^3$ H]-SCH23390 (expressed as arithmetic means) are **(A)** hD1-WT: 2.40, hD1-ΔN: 1.32, hD1-ΔN1: 2.09, hD1-ΔN2: 2.60. **(B)** hD1-WT: 2.90, hD1-N1A: 1.97, hD1-N2A: 3.28. **(C)** hD5-WT: 1.56, hD5-ΔN: 1.44, hD5-ΔN1: 1.48, hD5-ΔN2: 1.61. **(D)** hD5-WT: 1.75, hD5-N1A: 1.22, hD5-N2A: 1.95. Each group of experiments for deletion and alanine mutant forms of hD1R and hD5R was performed independently.

These results pointed to the importance of the proximal side of the IL3/N-terminal of hD1-class receptors for agonist-independent activity. Overall, changes in the constitutive activity of receptors imply a significant role of the length and amino acids content of the proximal region of the IL3/N-terminal moiety.

#### **4. Deletion of N1 and N2 segments of the IL3 central region of hD1-class receptors differentially modulates $E_{\max}$ and $EC_{50}$ values**

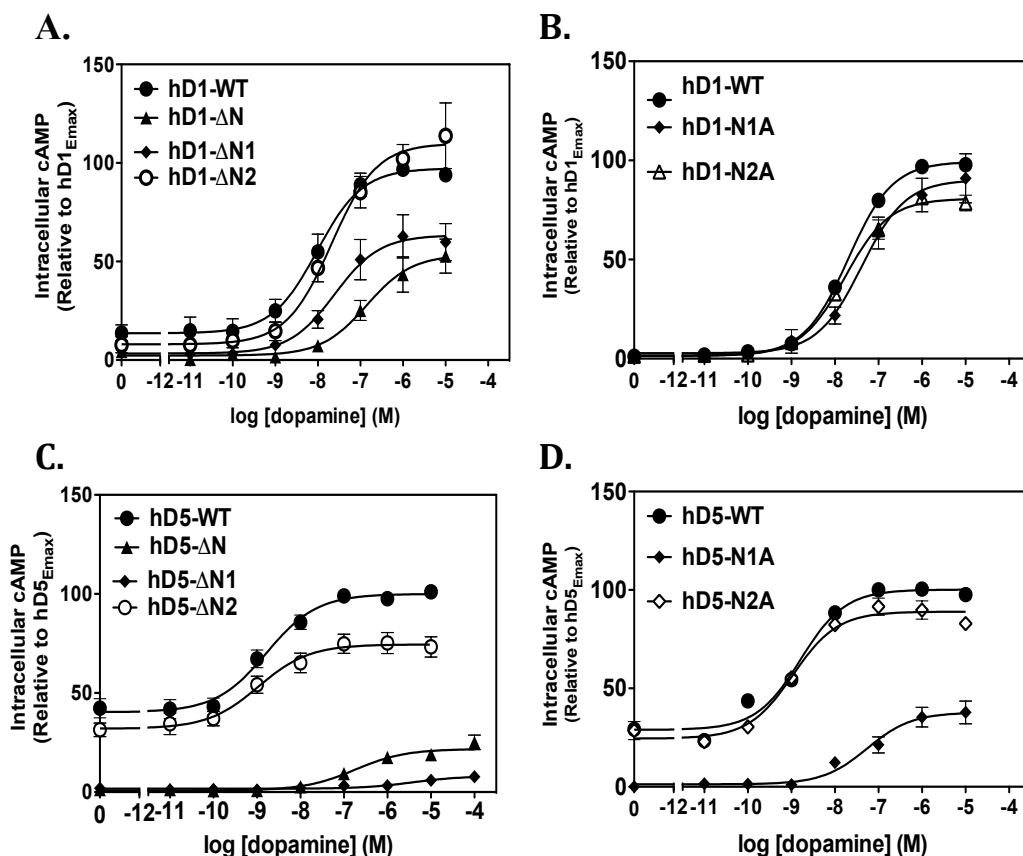
Dose-response curves for DA were performed in intact cells to assess  $E_{\max}$  and  $EC_{50}$  of N1 and N2 mutant forms of hD1R and hD5R. A robust decrease in  $E_{\max}$  was observed for hD1- $\Delta$ N1 mutant (40%), reminiscent of the 50% reduction in  $E_{\max}$  when the whole IL3-N terminal moiety was deleted (**Fig. 20A, 20B, Table 8**). Meanwhile, no significant effect was noticed for hD1-N1A in comparison to hD1-WT. A rightward shift in  $EC_{50}$  (potency loss) was observed with hD1- $\Delta$ N1 and hD1-N1A mutant receptors, although not statistically significant. The lower  $E_{\max}$  and potency suggest a reduced ability of the mutant receptors to couple to  $G\alpha_s$  proteins. In contrast, no significant effect on  $E_{\max}$  and  $EC_{50}$  values was observed with hD1- $\Delta$ N2 and hD1-N2A in comparison to hD1-WT (**Fig. 20A, 20B, Table 8**).

In contrast to the results obtained with deletion of the proximal region of the IL3/N-terminal of hD1R, deletion of the corresponding segment in hD5R (hD5- $\Delta$ N1) resulted in a dramatic loss of  $G\alpha_s$  coupling as shown by the ~90% reduction in  $E_{\max}$  and the large  $EC_{50}$  rightward shift (3780 nM in comparison to 1.6 nM for hD5-WT) (**Fig. 20C, Table 8**). These results suggest that hD5- $\Delta$ N1 adopts a stable inactive state which cannot couple efficiently to  $G\alpha_s$ -protein following DA stimulation. Interestingly, replacement of N1 with alanine (hD5-N1A) resulted in a better phenotype in comparison

to hD5- $\Delta$ N1, but yet displayed a robust (60 %) reduction in  $E_{\max}$  and a 35-fold rightward shift in  $EC_{50}$  (55 nM compared to 1.6 nM for hD5R-WT) (**Fig. 20D, Table 8**). On the other hand, deletion or alanine mutations of the distal region (N2) of the IL3/N-terminal of hD5R resulted in approximately a 25 % reduction in  $E_{\max}$  of hD5- $\Delta$ N2 and no significant change for hD5-N2A. Also, no significant change in the  $EC_{50}$  rightward shift was observed for either mutant (**Fig. 20C, 20D, Table 8**). These results suggest that the length of N2 plays a significant role in maintaining optimal function of the IL3 for DA-mediated maximal activation but is dispensable for agonist potency.

## Conclusion

Together, the results of this section suggest a critical role of the proximal side of the N-terminal of the IL3 of hD1-class receptors for the receptor expression and agonist affinity, while has no impact on the inverse agonist affinity. In addition, the proximal side of the N-terminal moiety of hD1-class receptors is important for the constitutive activity of the receptor and its agonist-dependent G-protein coupling properties. Overall, these results suggest that the hD1/N-terminal side of the IL3 plays an important structural role in controlling the ligand binding conformation, regulating agonist binding, and G-protein coupling efficiency. As this section of the result dealt with investigating the functional role of the IL3/N-terminal region of hD1-class receptors, the focus of the following two sections of the result will be on studying the importance of the IL3/C-terminal moiety, solely focusing on hD1R (**Table S1**).



...

**Figure 20. Dose-response curves for dopamine-induced stimulation of adenylyl cyclase activity in HEK293 cells expressing WT and mutant forms of hD1-class.**

Cells transfected with a low amount of different DNA receptor constructs (0.01  $\mu\text{g}$ -0.2  $\mu\text{g}$ /dish) were seeded in 12-well plates and labeled with [ $^3\text{H}$ ] adenine. Dose-response curves were determined in the presence of increasing DA concentrations (0 to  $10^{-4}$  M) done in triplicate. Each point represents the arithmetic mean of six experiments. Data were plotted as a function of log [DA] in molar. Simultaneous nonlinear curve fitting using raw data was performed using GraphPad Prism. Curves were then normalized relative to 100% of the maximal activation ( $E_{\text{max}}$ ) obtained with WT and then refitted to determine the  $EC_{50}$  and relative  $E_{\text{max}}$  values for mutant receptors.  $B_{\text{max}}$  values in pmol/mg membrane protein for [ $^3\text{H}$ ]-SCH23390 (expressed as arithmetic means) are **(A)** hD1-WT: 2.33, hD1- $\Delta\text{N}$ : 1.70, hD1- $\Delta\text{N1}$ : 2.11, hD1- $\Delta\text{N2}$ : 2.44. **(B)** hD1-WT: 2.29, hD1-N1A: 2.46, hD1-N2A: 2.67. **(C)** hD5-WT: 2.66, hD5- $\Delta\text{N}$ : 2.49, hD5- $\Delta\text{N1}$ : 1.94, hD5- $\Delta\text{N2}$ : 2.90. **(D)** hD5-WT: 1.94, hD5-N1A: 1.73, hD5-N2A: 2.30. Each group of experiments (A-D) for deletion and alanine mutant forms of hD1R and hD5R was performed independently.

**Table 8. pEC<sub>50</sub> and E<sub>max</sub> values for DA-induced stimulation of adenylyl cyclase activity in HEK293 cells expressing WT and mutant hD1-class receptors.**

<b>Receptor</b>	<b>pEC<sub>50</sub> ± SEM</b>	<b>EC<sub>50</sub> (nM)</b>	<b>E<sub>max</sub> ± SEM</b>
<b>hD1-WT</b>	7.95 ± 0.20	9.65	100
<b>hD1-ΔN</b>	6.72 ± 0.10	141.3	49 ± 9
<b>hD1-ΔN1</b>	7.55 ± 0.12	24.68	55 ± 9
<b>hD1-ΔN2</b>	7.48 ± 0.32	20.92	104 ± 17
<b>hD1-WT</b>	7.62 ± 0.08	20.21	100
<b>hD1-N1A</b>	7.38 ± 0.05	41.04	91 ± 12
<b>hD1-N2A</b>	7.65 ± 0.11	16.93	79 ± 4
<b>hD5-WT</b>	8.78 ± 0.11	1.648	100
<b>hD5-ΔN</b>	6.02 ± 0.35	178.3	19 ± 2
<b>hD5-ΔN1</b>	8.90 ± 0.15	3770	6 ± 1
<b>hD5-ΔN2</b>	8.90 ± 0.15	1.085	73 ± 5
<b>hD5-WT</b>	8.85 ± 0.17	1.614	100
<b>hD5-N1A</b>	7.42 ± 0.31	55.12	43 ± 7
<b>hD5-N2A</b>	9.33 ± 0.32	1.079	96 ± 13

Best-fitted values for pEC<sub>50</sub> (negative logarithm of EC<sub>50</sub> in molar) and the corresponding EC<sub>50</sub> in nM and E<sub>max</sub> obtained from curve-fitting of dose-response curves shown in Fig. 18 are reported.

## **Results: Section 2**

## 1. Truncations in the C-terminal moiety of the IL3 of hD1-class receptors differentially impact receptor expression ( $B_{\max}$ ) and the cell surface receptor expression

To investigate the functional role of the IL3/C-terminal, a series of four mutants with sequential deletion or alanine replacements of 20 amino acids located at the C-terminal portion of the IL3 were generated (5 amino acids each) as shown in **Figure 14**. Studies were performed in two independent series of experiments; one series was done with the deletion mutants while the other series was done with alanine mutants.

To assess the functional expression of the mutant receptors, saturation studies were done using the classical D1-class receptor specific ligand [ $^3\text{H}$ ]-SCH23390. HEK293 cells were transiently transfected at high expression level (using 5  $\mu\text{g}$  DNA/dish) with WT or deletion mutant ( $\Delta\text{C1}$ ,  $\Delta\text{C2}$ ,  $\Delta\text{C3}$ ,  $\Delta\text{C4}$ ,  $\Delta\text{IL3C}$ ) forms of hD1R. The  $K_D$  and the  $B_{\max}$  values were determined (**Table 9**). The  $K_D$  did not change significantly for any of hD1R-mutants, which indicated that the affinity of the mutant receptors for [ $^3\text{H}$ ]-SCH23390 is not altered relative to WT (**Fig. 21A, 21B**). The  $B_{\max}$  for  $\Delta\text{C1}$  is slightly reduced, while being significantly decreased for  $\Delta\text{C2}$ ,  $\Delta\text{C3}$ , and  $\Delta\text{IL3C}$ . Notably, the most robust decrease in  $B_{\max}$  was observed with  $\Delta\text{C4}$  (95%) relative to hD1-WT (**Fig. 21C**).

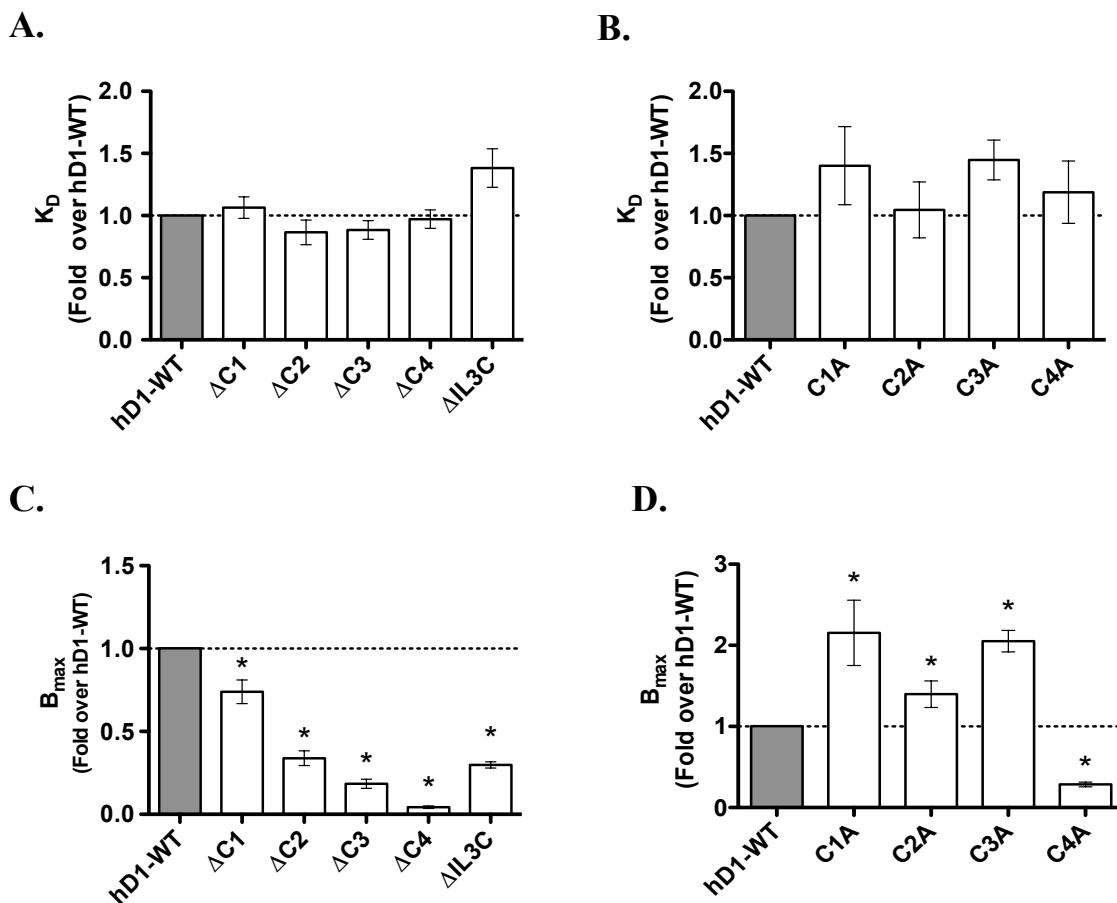
In contrast, there was a significant increase in  $B_{\max}$  level when the C1, C2 or C3 segment was replaced with alanine (C1A, C2A, C3A). Nevertheless, the  $B_{\max}$  level for C4A remains lower with a 3.5 fold reduction in comparison to hD1-WT (**Fig. 21D**), but it was improved relative to  $\Delta\text{C4}$ .  $B_{\max}$  values represent the total number of functional receptors including those inside the cells and those on the cell surface. As some of these

mutant receptors caused a reduction in  $B_{\max}$  level, we tested the cell surface expression level using ELISA assay. Notably, the level of cell surface expression observed from the ELISA experiments is, in fact, relevant to the  $B_{\max}$  values obtained for the same mutant receptor (**Fig. 22**).

**Table 9. Equilibrium dissociation constant ( $K_D$ ) and maximal binding capacity ( $B_{max}$ ) of [ $^3H$ ]-SCH23390 for WT and C-terminal segment mutant forms of hD1-class receptors.**

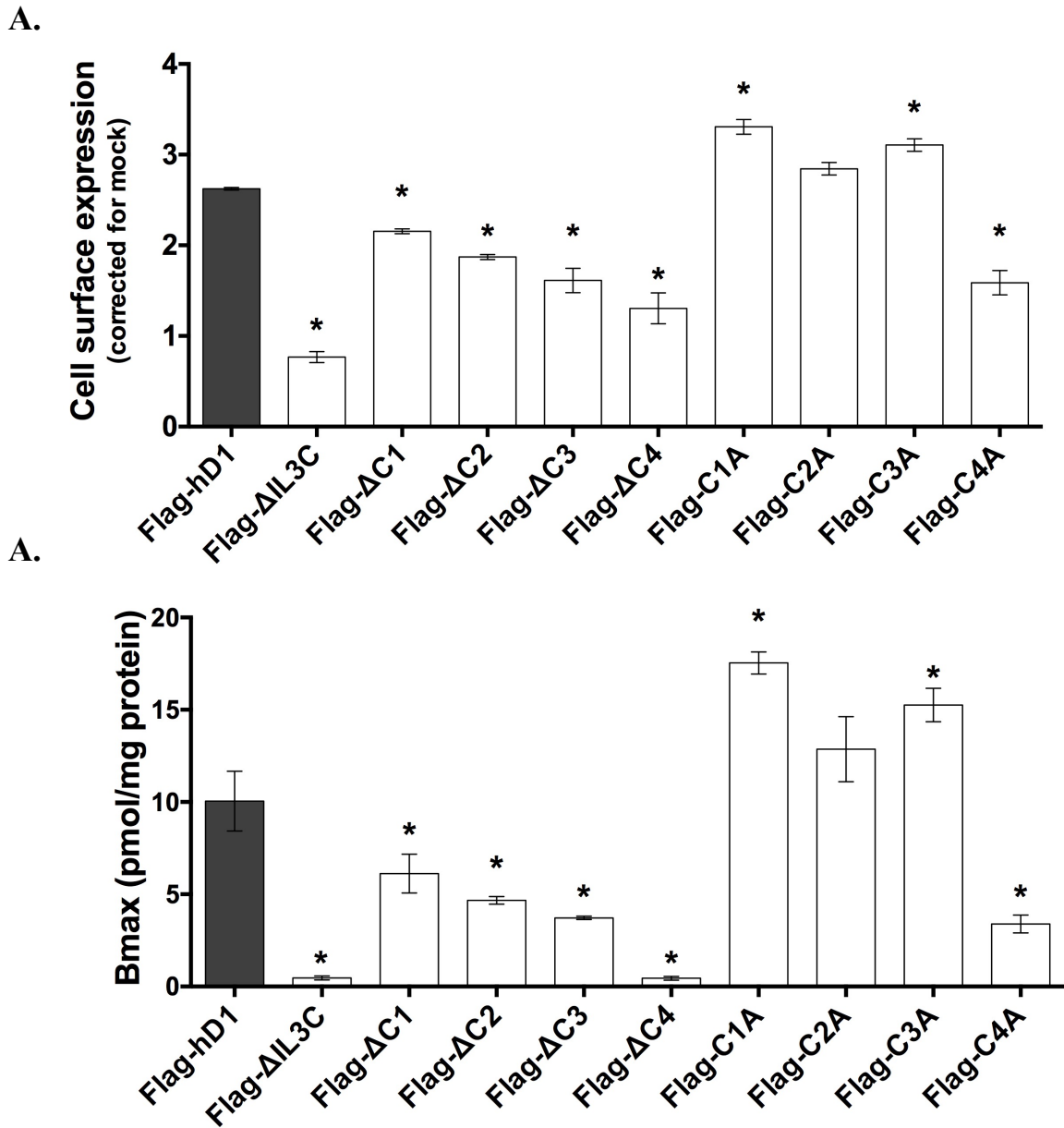
Receptor	[ $^3H$ ]-SCH23390 pK <sub>D</sub> (K <sub>D</sub> nM)	B <sub>max</sub> (pmol/mg protein) ± SEM
<b>hD1-WT</b>	9.29 ± 0.04 (0.52)	14.74 ± 0.73
<b>ΔC1</b>	9.27 ± 0.03 (0.54)	10.69 ± 0.68
<b>ΔC2</b>	9.36 ± 0.04 (0.43)	4.89 ± 0.55
<b>ΔC3</b>	9.35 ± 0.05 (0.45)	2.628 ± 0.33
<b>ΔC4</b>	9.31 ± 0.06 (0.49)	0.617 ± 0.09
<b>ΔIL3C</b>	9.16 ± 0.06 (0.69)	4.352 ± 0.23
<b>hD1-WT</b>	9.25 ± 0.09 (0.56)	13.86 ± 1.77
<b>C1A</b>	9.16 ± 0.04 (0.69)	27.45 ± 3.08
<b>C2A</b>	9.28 ± 0.04 (0.52)	18.35 ± 1.27
<b>C3A</b>	9.10 ± 0.06 (0.80)	27.63±2.16
<b>C4A</b>	9.22 ± 0.13 (0.60)	3.97 ± 0.66

pK<sub>D</sub> (negative logarithm of K<sub>D</sub>) and B<sub>max</sub> values (pmol/mg of protein) obtained from saturation curves done in duplicate are expressed as arithmetic means ± S.E.M from six experiments. The corresponding K<sub>D</sub> values in nM are shown in brackets. Experiments for hD1-IL3C/deletion (ΔC1, ΔC2, ΔC3, ΔC4, ΔIL3C) and hD1-IL3C/alanine substitution (C1A, C2A, C3A, and C4A) mutants were performed independently.



**Figure 21: Fold change values of equilibrium dissociation constant ( $K_D$ ) and maximal binding capacity ( $B_{max}$ ) of hD1R-IL3C mutants for [3H]-SCH23390 relative to hD1R-WT**

Raw  $K_D$  and  $B_{max}$  values obtained from saturation studies were expressed as fold-change relative to their respective WT receptor (Value set to 1). Relative  $K_D$  and  $B_{max}$  values compared to 1 using a one-sample t-test (\*  $p < 0.05$ ). Experiments for hD1-IL3C/deletion ( $\Delta C1$ ,  $\Delta C2$ ,  $\Delta C3$ ,  $\Delta C4$ ,  $\Delta IL3C$ ) and hD1-IL3C/alanine (C1A, C2A, C3A, and C4A) mutant forms were performed independently.



**Figure 22: Cell surface expression of Flag-tagged WT and mutant forms of hD1R expressed in HEK293 cells**

(A) Raw cell surface expression values obtained from ELISA were subtracted from control (mock-transfected cells) and expressed as the mean  $\pm$  S.E.M of four experiments done in triplicate determination. (B) B<sub>max</sub> in pmol/mg membrane proteins for [<sup>3</sup>H]-SCH23390 (expressed as arithmetic means  $\pm$  S.E.M.) is shown. Values are as follows: Flag-hD1-WT: 10.05, Flag-ΔIL3C: 0.47, Flag-ΔC1: 6.12, Flag-ΔC2: 4.67, Flag-ΔC3: 3.72, Flag-ΔC4: 0.45, Flag-C1A: 17.53, Flag-C2A: 12.86, Flag-C3A: 15.26, Flag-C4A: 3.39. \* p < 0.05 when compared with Flag/hD1-WT using a one-way ANOVA followed by Dunnett's multiple comparisons test. All experiments were performed in HEK293 cells transfected with 5  $\mu$ g per 100-mm dish of WT and mutant receptor constructs in pCMV5 or empty pCMV5 (mock).

Deletion of these different segments of the receptor ( $\Delta C1$ ,  $\Delta C2$ ,  $\Delta C3$ ) may have caused the loss of key structural determinants (e.g. motif for maturation) for optimal receptor expression. Alternatively, it is possible that the remained IL3 residues may have led to refolding/repacking of GPCR structure to compensate for the lost sequences and thus potentially masking some of the structural determinants for receptor expression. In agreement with this, restoring the receptor length with alanine substitution produced a better phenotype than the parent receptor. However, the noticeable reduction in  $B_{max}$  of C4 mutants ( $\Delta C4$ , C4A) could suggest the importance of this moiety for the correct folding conformation of a mature and functional receptor, which requires the presence of a particular residue or (residues) located within this segment. Overall, the results here suggest that the far distal region of the IL3/C-terminal, K261-K265, plays a critical role in controlling the expression level of hD1R.

## **2. Regulation of agonist and inverse agonist affinities by mutations in the IL3/C-terminal moiety of hD1R**

Competition studies using [ $^3H$ ]-SCH23390 were done to test the affinity of the mutant receptors using two agonists, DA and DHX. The affinity of the mutant receptors for different inverse agonists [thioridazine and (+) butaclamol] was also tested (**Table 10**). The affinity of  $\Delta C1$  and  $\Delta C2$  for the agonists did not change significantly from hD1R-WT as observed too for alanine substitution mutants of the same regions (C1A, C2A). On the other hand, about a four-fold increase in the affinity of  $\Delta C3$  was observed while no change in the agonist affinity was seen for alanine substitution made in the same segment (C3A) (**Fig. 23A, 23B**). Noticeably, the agonist affinity of both  $\Delta C4$  and  $\Delta IL3C$  was drastically increased by about 30-fold (**Fig. 23A**). The same striking increase was

also observed with C4A mutant (**Fig. 23B**). Meanwhile, the affinity of inverse agonists was unchanged for neither deletion nor alanine mutations done in the IL3/C-terminal moiety (**Table 10, Fig. 23C, 23D**).

Overall, the results obtained here emphasize the importance of the C-terminal segment encompassing residues K261-K265 of hD1R for the agonist affinity. Indeed, deletion or alanine mutations of the K261-K265 segment ( $\Delta$ C4, C4A) result in an improved agonist binding phenotype (30-fold increase) in comparison to WT. Constitutively active mutants (CAMs) GPCRs are known to exhibit a higher agonist affinity (Samama et al., 1993, Lattion et al., 1999, Costa and Cotecchia, 2005, Cotecchia, 2007). Whether this is also the case for K261-K265 mutants or not, was next investigated.

### **3. Modulation of agonist-independent intracellular cAMP production by mutations generated in the IL3/C-terminal moiety of hD1R**

The effect of mutations in the IL3/C-terminal moiety on the agonist-independent activation of hD1R was probed in HEK293 cells expressing similar levels of WT and mutant forms using whole cell cAMP studies. As observed previously,  $\Delta$ IL3C resulted in a significant increase in the agonist-independent activity (6-fold) while sequential deletion or alanine mutations of smaller segments of the IL3/C-terminal moiety did not alter the receptor basal activity except for one segment, C4. Indeed, either deletion ( $\Delta$ C4) or alanine replacement (C4A) of this segment has resulted in a robust increase of basal activity by 7-fold and 5-fold, respectively. The agonist-independent activity detected was comparable to the increase in the basal level of activity observed with  $\Delta$ IL3C (**Fig. 24A, 24B**). The results obtained here suggest that the amino acid contents in this segment of

the IL3, K261-K265, has a negative impact on the receptor transition from R (inactive) to R\* (active) conformation.

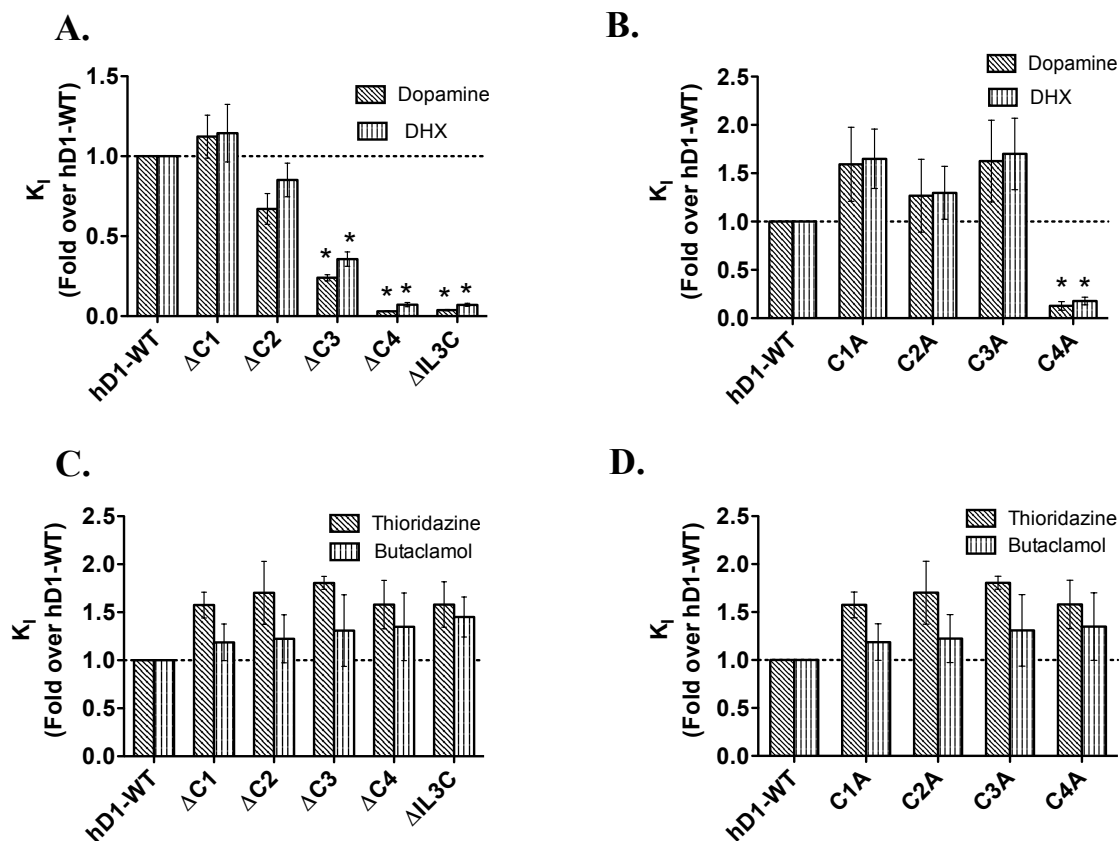
#### **4. The effect of inverse agonists on the basal activity level of mutant forms of the IL3/C-terminal moiety of hD1R**

To determine the inverse agonist efficacy on the constitutive activity of mutant and WT forms, the basal level of AC activity was evaluated in the absence or presence of different inverse agonists (thioridazine and (+) butaclamol). HEK293 cells were transiently transfected to achieve similar  $B_{\max}$  levels for WT and mutant forms ( $\Delta C1$ , C1A,  $\Delta C2$ , C2A,  $\Delta C3$ , C3A,  $\Delta C4$ , C4A,  $\Delta IL3C$ ). Interestingly, the drugs used exhibited inverse agonist activity at all mutant receptors with the strongest efficacy relative to WT seen with mutant receptors having a higher level of basal activity (**Fig. 25**).

**Table 10. pK<sub>I</sub> values of agonists and inverse agonists for hD1-WT and hD1-IL3/C-terminal mutant receptors**

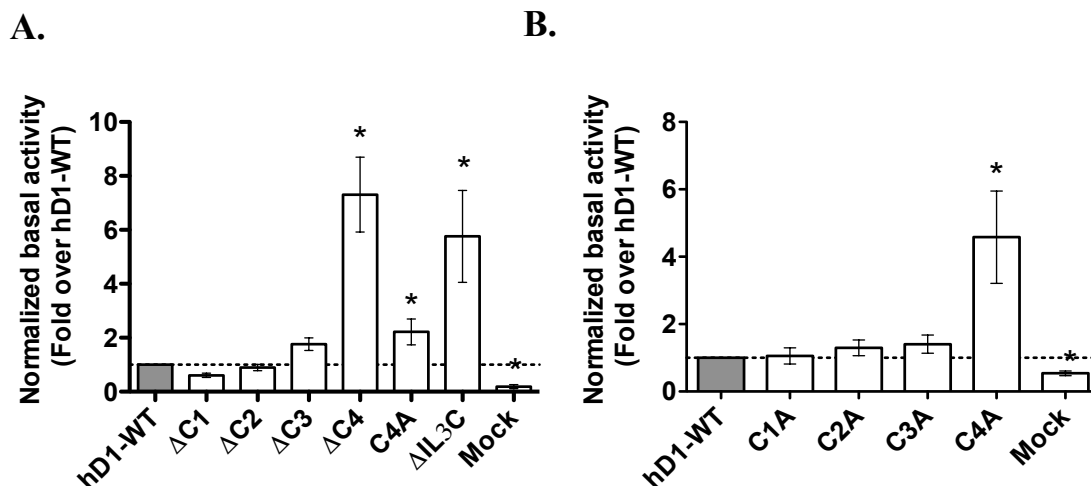
Receptor	Dopamine		Dihydraxidine		Thioridazine		Butaclamol	
	pK <sub>I</sub> ± SEM	K <sub>I</sub> (nM)	pK <sub>I</sub> ± SEM	K <sub>I</sub> (nM)	pK <sub>I</sub> ± SEM	K <sub>I</sub> (nM)	pK <sub>I</sub> ± SEM	K <sub>I</sub> (nM)
<b>hD1-WT</b>	5.08 ± 0.04	8280	6.28 ± 0.06	524	7.39 ± 0.05	41	9.02 ± 0.16	1.0
<b>ΔC1</b>	5.05 ± 0.04	8970	6.25 ± 0.03	569	7.38 ± 0.04	38	9.06 ± 0.11	0.9
<b>ΔC2</b>	5.28 ± 0.04	5292	6.37 ± 0.05	430	7.04 ± 0.03	40	9.14 ± 0.10	0.7
<b>ΔC3</b>	5.71 ± 0.06	1956	6.75 ± 0.03	180	7.43 ± 0.09	41	9.15 ± 0.14	0.7
<b>ΔC4</b>	6.56 ± 0.03	277	7.47 ± 0.06	34	7.41 ± 0.08	47	8.75 ± 0.16	1.6
<b>ΔIL3C</b>	6.51 ± 0.02	311	7.44 ± 0.04	36	7.30 ± 0.04	44	8.87 ± 0.12	1.3
<b>hD1-WT</b>	5.22 ± 0.11	5992	6.49 ± 0.07	322	7.42 ± 0.08	39	8.43 ± 0.07	3.7
<b>C1A</b>	5.08 ± 0.04	8271	6.27 ± 0.08	494	7.22 ± 0.09	60	8.37 ± 0.02	4.3
<b>C2A</b>	5.18 ± 0.07	6414	6.42 ± 0.04	373	7.21 ± 0.12	62	8.37 ± 0.05	4.3
<b>C3A</b>	5.06 ± 0.09	8778	6.29 ± 0.05	509	7.22 ± 0.10	69	8.37 ± 0.10	4.2
<b>C4A</b>	6.21 ± 0.09	616	7.28 ± 0.06	52	6.98 ± 0.31	59	8.34 ± 0.08	4.6

pK<sub>I</sub> values (negative logarithm of K<sub>I</sub> in molar) obtained from competition curves done in duplicate with [<sup>3</sup>H]-SCH23390 and increasing concentrations of dopaminergic ligands are expressed as arithmetic means ± S.E.M from five experiments. The corresponding K<sub>I</sub> values (nM) are also shown. Experiments for hD1-IL3C/deletion (ΔC1, ΔC2, ΔC3, ΔC4, ΔIL3C) and hD1-IL3C/alanine substitution (C1A, C2A, C3A, and C4A) mutants were performed independently.



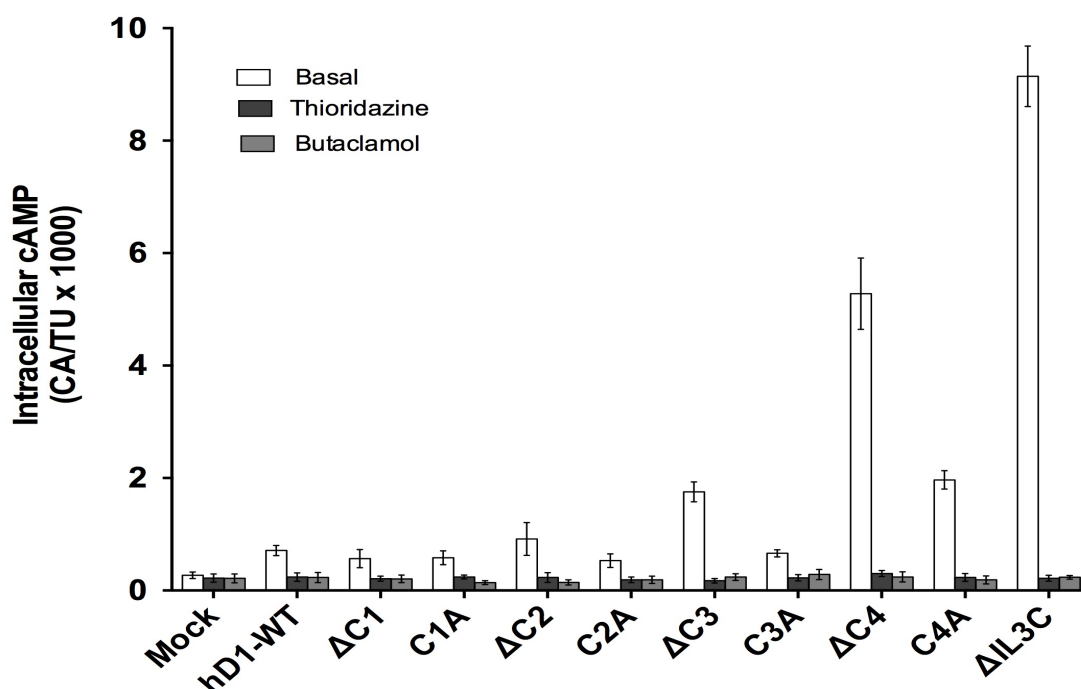
**Figure 23. Fold change values for dopaminergic agonists (DA, DHX) and dopaminergic inverse agonists (thioridazine, butaclamol) affinities of hD1R mutants relative to hD1R WT**

Raw  $K_i$  values obtained from competition studies were expressed as a fold-change relative to their respective WT receptor (Value set to 1). Relative  $K_i$  values were compared to 1 using a one-sample t-test (\*  $p < 0.05$ ). Experiments for hD1-IL3C/deletion ( $\Delta C1$ ,  $\Delta C2$ ,  $\Delta C3$ ,  $\Delta C4$ ,  $\Delta IL3C$ ) (A, C) and hD1-IL3C/alanine substitution (C1A, C2A, C3A, and C4A) (B, D) mutants were performed independently.



**Figure 24. Constitutive activity of WT and hD1 mutant receptors expressed in HEK293 cells.**

Cells transfected with a low DNA concentration (0.01  $\mu$ g-0.15  $\mu$ g/dish) of WT or hD1-mutants were seeded in 6-well plates and labeled with [ $^3$ H] adenine. Mock represents the condition in which the cells were transfected with empty DNA vector. Cells were treated with vehicle (ascorbic acid, 100  $\mu$ M) or DA (10  $\mu$ M) for 30 min at 37°C and intracellular cAMP levels were determined. DA-independent and dependent activation of AC were performed in triplicate determinations and were expressed as the arithmetic mean  $\pm$  S.E.M of five experiments and normalized as the fold change relative to their respective WT receptor (Value set to 1). Relative values compared to 1 using a one-sample t test (\*  $p < 0.05$ ). Agonist-dependent maximal activation of AC assessed with 10  $\mu$ M DA was observed for each condition and used as positive control for receptor responsiveness (not shown).  $B_{max}$  values in pmol/mg membrane protein for [ $^3$ H]-SCH23390 (expressed as arithmetic means) are **(A)** hD1-WT: 1.20,  $\Delta$ C1: 1.11,  $\Delta$ C2: 0.93,  $\Delta$ C3: 1.03,  $\Delta$ C4: 1.08,  $\Delta$ IL3C: 1.08. **(B)** hD1-WT: 2.39, C1A: 2.17, C2A: 2.19, C3A: 2.20, C4A: 2.10. Each group of experiments for deletion and alanine mutant forms of hD1R was performed independently.



**Figure 25. The effect of inverse agonists on the constitutive activity of hD1R-WT and mutant forms of hD1R in HEK293 cells.**

Average raw data obtained from HEK293 cells transfected with low DNA concentration (0.01  $\mu$ g-0.15  $\mu$ g/dish) of WT or hD1-mutant forms. Mock represents the condition in which the cells were transfected with empty DNA vector. Transfected cells were seeded in 6-well plates in triplicate and labeled with [ $^3$ H] adenine, and then they were treated with vehicle ( $H_2O$  + 0.01 % v/v ethanol), thioridazine, or (+) butaclamol for 30 min at 37°C. Intracellular cAMP levels were determined in the absence or presence of inverse agonists and were expressed as arithmetic means  $\pm$  S.E.M of three experiments. The inverse agonists used, thioridazine and butaclamol produced a significant reduction in the receptor basal activity of hD1-WT and all hD1-mutant forms. \*  $p < 0.05$  when compared with basal activity of each receptor using a one-way ANOVA followed by Sidak's multiple comparisons test.  $B_{max}$  values in pmol/mg membrane protein for [ $^3$ H]-SCH23390 (expressed as arithmetic means) are hD1-WT: 1.86,  $\Delta$ C1: 1.78, C1A: 2.23,  $\Delta$ C2: 2.29, C2A: 1.92,  $\Delta$ C3: 1.65, C3A: 1.78,  $\Delta$ C4: 0.70, C4A: 1.72,  $\Delta$ IL3C: 1.67.

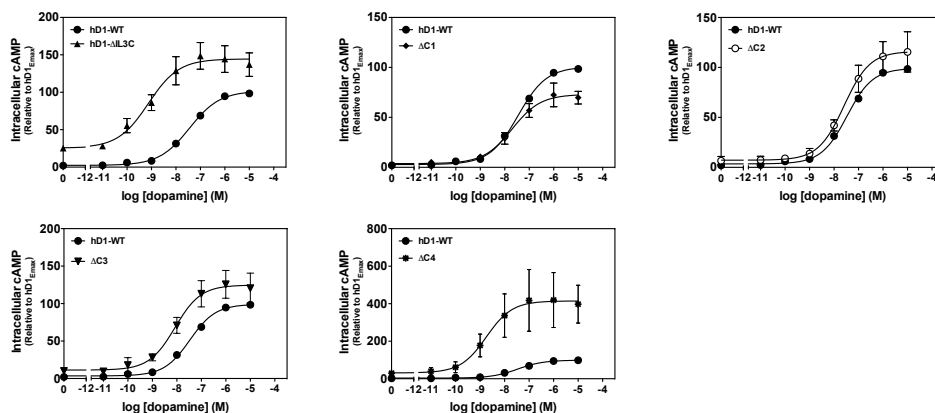
## 5. Deletion of IL3/C-terminal segments of hD1R differentially modulates $E_{\max}$ and $EC_{50}$ values

Amplification of agonist potency is one of the hallmark characteristics of constitutively active GPCRs (Tiberi and Caron, 1994). Since, C4 (hD1/K261-K265) resembles constitutively active mutant receptors, we wanted to assess the G-protein coupling efficiency of these mutants versus WT. HEK293 cells were transiently transfected with hD1-WT or hD1-receptor mutants, and the level of dopamine-mediated AC activation was determined. In agreement with our previous study (Charrette and Tiberi, unpublished),  $\Delta$ IL3C resulted in a robust augmentation of  $E_{\max}$  and a significant leftward shift in  $EC_{50}$  (0.81 nM compared to 34 nM for hD1-WT), indicative of increased potency for DA. Small deletions generated on the IL3/C-terminal resulted in small changes in  $E_{\max}$  and  $EC_{50}$  except for  $\Delta$ C4 mutant. Substantial increase in the  $E_{\max}$  associated with a significant increase in DA potency (~18-fold) in comparison to hD1-WT (1.8 nM for  $\Delta$ C4 in comparison to 34 nM for hD1-WT) (**Fig. 26, Table 11**). In agreement with my deletion results, the most significant change obtained with alanine mutations was observed with C4A mutant, which highlight how crucial this region is for the agonist-dependent activity of hD1R (**Fig. 26, Table 11**). Small changes noted in the receptor potency and maximal activation of other IL3/C-terminal deletions/alanine mutant receptors ( $\Delta$ C1,  $\Delta$ C2,  $\Delta$ C3, C1A, C2A, C3A) suggest that these segments play a modulatory role in the C4 section. With respect to deletion mutants, I cannot rule out that changes in IL3 length potentially promote the formation of different hD1R conformations with altered G-protein coupling sites leading to a reduced or an increased  $E_{\max}$  and agonist potency.

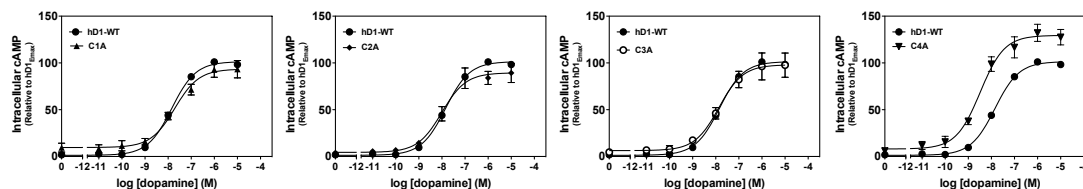
## Conclusion

$K_D$  values from saturation studies indicate that neither deletions nor alanine-substitutions of the hD1-IL3/C-terminal have an aberrant effect on the overall ligand binding conformation of mutant receptors. The C-terminal moiety of the IL3 mediates a significant modulatory effect on the affinity of agonists while having no impact on the inverse agonist affinity. The far distal region of the IL3 of hD1R (Adjacent to TM6), K261-K265, plays a significant role in restraining the receptor in the inactive state as deletion or alanine replacement in this region ( $\Delta C4$ , C4A) resulted in a high receptor constitutive activity, and a better DA efficacy and potency in comparison to hD1-WT (Table S2). To complement this study and to further explore the impact of the hD1/K261-K265 on the receptor functionality, a single point mutation approach (deletion/alanine) was employed to map the major structural determinant-motif interaction site within the IL3-central region; the focus of the results reported in the following section 3.

**A.**



**B.**



**Figure 26. Dopamine-induced adenylyl cyclase activity of hD1-WT and hD1-IL3/C-terminal mutant receptors expressed in HEK293 cells.**

Cells transfected with a low amount of different DNA receptor constructs (0.01  $\mu\text{g}$ -0.15  $\mu\text{g}$ /dish) were seeded in 12-well plates and labeled with [<sup>3</sup>H] adenine. Dose-response curves were determined in the presence of increasing DA concentrations (0 to 10<sup>-4</sup> M) done in triplicate. Each point represents the arithmetic mean of 4-6 experiments. The data were plotted as a function of log [DA] in molar. Simultaneous nonlinear curve fitting using raw data was performed using GraphPad Prism. Curves were normalized relative to 100% of the maximal activation (E<sub>max</sub>) obtained with WT and then refitted to determine the EC<sub>50</sub> and relative E<sub>max</sub> of the mutant receptors. B<sub>max</sub> values in pmol/mg membrane protein for [<sup>3</sup>H]-SCH23390 (expressed as arithmetic means) are **(A)** hD1-WT: 1.10, ΔIL3C: 1.28, ΔC1: 1.36, ΔC2: 1.21, ΔC3: 0.69, ΔC4: 0.97. **(B)** hD1-WT: 2.20, C1A: 2.42, C2A: 2.18, C3A: 2.09, C4A: 1.89. Each group of experiments for hD1-IL3C/deletion **(A)** and hD1-IL3C/alanine mutant receptors **(B)** was performed independently.

**Table 11. pEC<sub>50</sub> and E<sub>max</sub> values for DA-induced stimulation of adenylyl cyclase activity in HEK293 cells expressing WT and hD1-IL3/C-terminal mutant forms of hD1R**

<b>Receptor</b>	<b>pEC<sub>50</sub> ± SEM</b>	<b>EC<sub>50</sub> (nM)</b>	<b>E<sub>max</sub> ± SEM</b>
<b>hD1-WT</b>	7.69 ± 0.18	33.91	100
<b>ΔC1</b>	7.92 ± 0.19	19.68	70 ± 6
<b>ΔC2</b>	7.52 ± 0.17	25.73	116 ± 20
<b>ΔC3</b>	8.15 ± 0.08	8.39	121 ± 20
<b>ΔC4</b>	8.65 ± 0.08	1.81	398 ± 50
<b>ΔIL3C</b>	9.08 ± 0.05	0.810	137 ± 16
<b>hD1-WT</b>	7.83 ± 0.05	14.33	100
<b>C1A</b>	7.94 ± 0.07	19.52	93 ± 9
<b>C2A</b>	7.99 ± 0.07	9.840	89 ± 10
<b>C3A</b>	7.90 ± 0.09	13.62	98 ± 13
<b>C4A</b>	8.42 ± 0.03	3.299	128 ± 8

Best-fitted values for pEC<sub>50</sub> (negative logarithm of EC<sub>50</sub> in molar) and the corresponding EC<sub>50</sub> in nM and E<sub>max</sub> obtained from curve-fitting of dose-response curves shown in Fig. 23 are reported.

## **Results: Section 3**

## **1. Effect of single point deletions and single point alanine mutations made in the C4 segment of the IL3/C-terminal moiety on the functional expression ( $B_{max}$ ) and the cell surface expression of hD1R**

Saturation studies were done using the classical D1-class receptor specific ligand [ $^3$ H]-SCH23390 (**Table 12**). The experiments were done in two separate sets. For the first set, HEK293 cells were transiently transfected at high expression level (5 $\mu$ g DNA/dish) with hD1-WT or hD1-single point deletions made at the far distal region of the hD1/IL3C-terminal, adjacent to TM6, ( $\Delta$ K261,  $\Delta$ M262,  $\Delta$ S263,  $\Delta$ F264, or  $\Delta$ K265). For the second set, HEK293 cells were transiently transfected with 5 $\mu$ g DNA/dish with hD1-WT or hD1-single point alanine mutants (K261A, M262A, S263A, F264A, or K265A). The saturation studies showed that mutations had no effect on  $K_D$  of hD1R-deletion or alanine mutant receptors suggesting that the affinity of the mutant receptors for [ $^3$ H]-SCH23390 is not altered (**Table 12, Fig. 27A, 27B**).

Saturation studies also showed that the  $B_{max}$  values for the single point mutant receptors were reduced. The most significant  $B_{max}$  reductions relative to the hD1-WT were observed with deletions of F264 and K265. Additionally, among single point alanine substitutions performed only S263A and F264A mutants exhibited changes in  $B_{max}$  values when compared to WT. Notably, a significant increase was observed in  $B_{max}$  of S263A while the  $B_{max}$  value obtained for F264A mutant was strikingly reduced, by about five-fold and similar to the value measured with  $\Delta$ F264 mutant (**Table 12, Fig. 27C, 27D**). The reduction in  $B_{max}$  of the single point deletion mutants ( $\Delta$ K261,  $\Delta$ M262,  $\Delta$ S263,  $\Delta$ K265) was restored to a phenotype resembling the hD1-WT or even to a better phenotype in the case of  $\Delta$ S263 upon alanine replacement. On the other hand, as K265

and F264 are adjacent to each other, the noticeable reduction in  $B_{\max}$  of  $\Delta K265$  may be explained by the negative impact of its deletion on intramolecular interactions imposed by F264. Interestingly, the receptor expression of F264 deletion or alanine substitution was almost abolished, suggesting an important functional role of this residue in the maturation process and/or structural stability of hD1R. As some of these mutant receptors caused a reduction in  $B_{\max}$  level, we tested the cell surface expression level using ELISA assay. Notably, the level of cell surface expression observed from the ELISA experiments is, in fact, relevant to the  $B_{\max}$  values obtained for the same mutant receptor (**Fig. 28**).

## **2. Effect of single point mutations within the far distal segment of the IL3-C terminal moiety on the ligand affinities of hD1R**

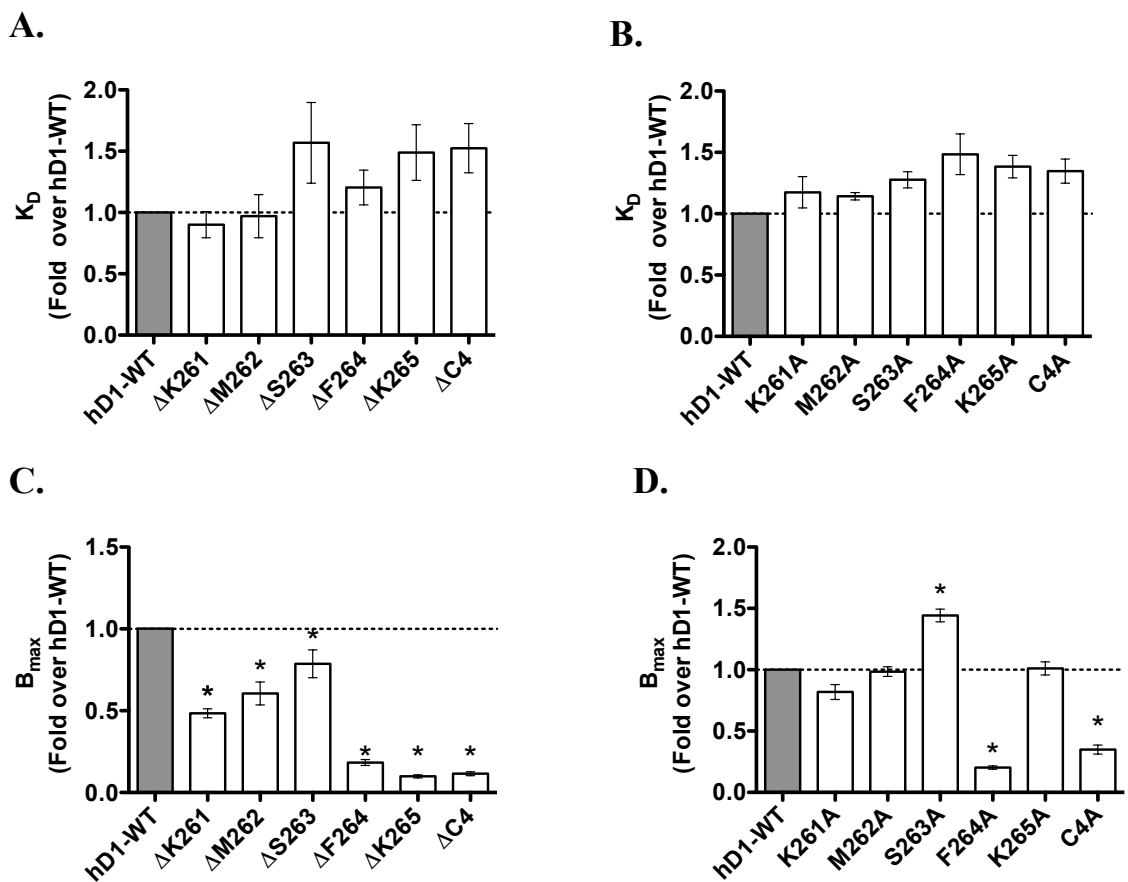
Competition studies were done to test the affinity of the mutant receptors for different agonists (DA and DHX), and inverse agonists [thioridazine and (+) butaclamol] (**Table 13**). The affinity of the deletion mutants ( $\Delta K261$ ,  $\Delta M262$ ,  $\Delta S263$ ) for the agonists used was virtually unchanged from hD1R-WT except for  $\Delta F264$  and  $\Delta K264$ . Their affinity was markedly increased by about 20- and 30-fold respectively (**Fig. 29A**). Interestingly, single point alanine substitutions gave different results for K261 and S263. A ~2-fold reduction in the affinity of K261 and S263 for DA was observed but not for DHX, which was also reduced but to a lesser extent. Again, the same prominent increase in the affinity of F264A was noticed and was comparable to that seen with deletion of this same amino acid (**Fig. 29B**). Interestingly, the affinity for the inverse agonists (thioridazine and butaclamol) remained unchanged with either single point deletion or single point alanine mutant receptors except for F264A that displayed a ~2-fold reduction (**Fig. 29C, 29D**).

The results obtained here reflect the importance of F264 for regulating the agonist affinity as highlighted by the deletion or alanine mutation of this amino acid. These alterations have led to an improved version of the receptor with respect to agonist binding. My results also point to the role played by F264 on modulating the inverse agonist binding affinity. Notably, CAM receptors usually exhibit a higher agonist binding affinity and a lower inverse agonist affinity. In the following sections, I have assessed whether F264 deletion and alanine mutant receptors behave as CAM receptors.

**Table 12. Equilibrium dissociation constant ( $K_D$ ) and maximum binding capacity ( $B_{max}$ ) values of [ $^3H$ ]-SCH23390 for WT and single point mutant forms of hD1R.**

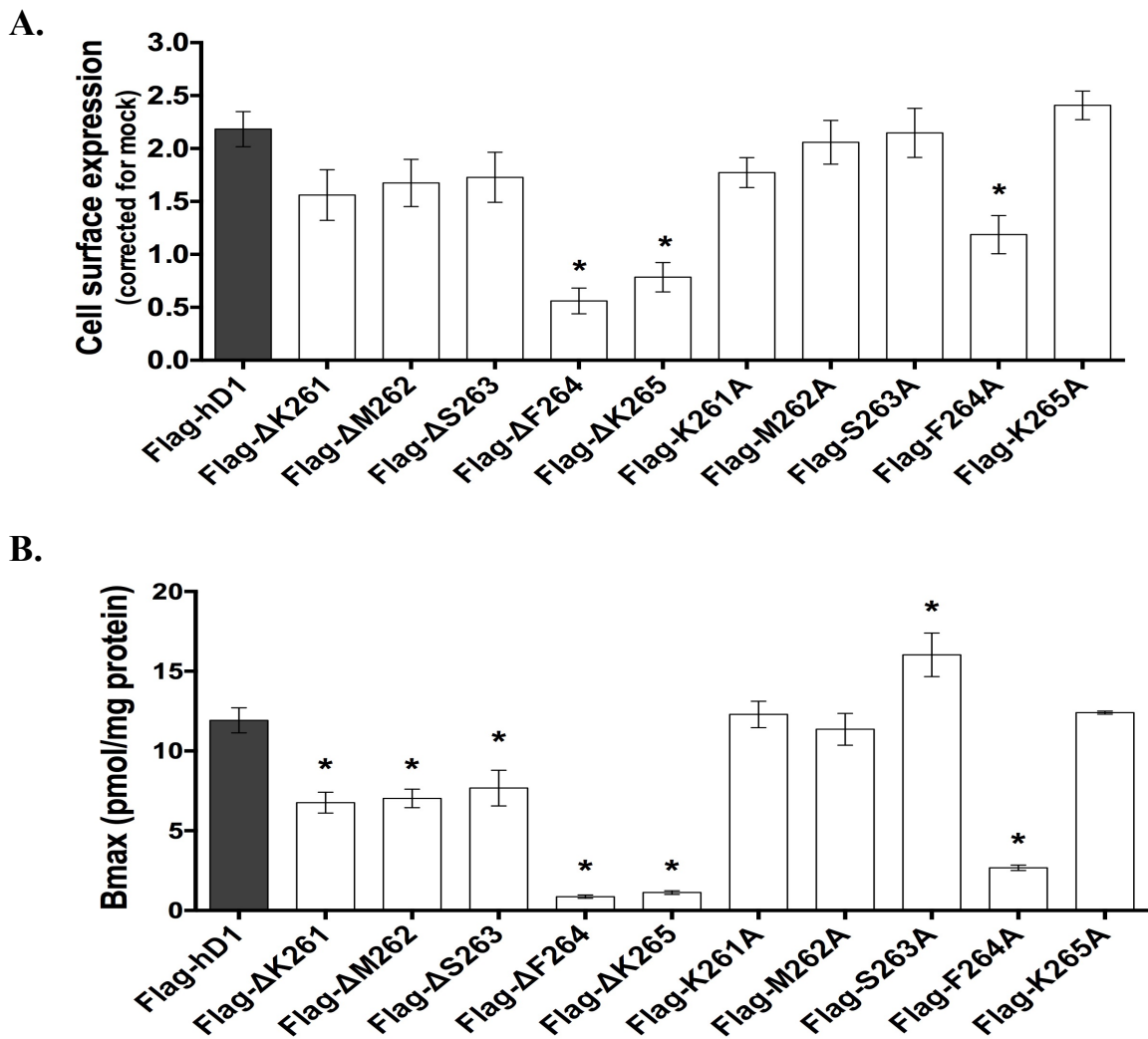
Receptor	[ $^3H$ ]-SCH23390 p $K_D$ ( $K_D$ nM)	$B_{max}$ (pmol/mg protein) ± SEM
<b>hD1-WT</b>	9.35 ± 0.04 (0.45)	16.55 ± 1.29
<b>ΔK261</b>	9.41 ± 0.04 (0.39)	7.91 ± 0.61
<b>ΔM262</b>	9.40 ± 0.07 (0.40)	9.74 ± 0.89
<b>ΔS263</b>	9.20 ± 0.07 (0.63)	12.57 ± 0.76
<b>ΔF264</b>	9.28 ± 0.03 (0.52)	3.04 ± 0.34
<b>ΔK265</b>	9.21 ± 0.05 (0.62)	1.62 ± 0.15
<b>ΔC4</b>	9.19 ± 0.05 (0.65)	1.82 ± 0.11
<b>hD1-WT</b>	9.31 ± 0.02 (0.49)	20.78 ± 1.59
<b>K261A</b>	9.25 ± 0.04 (0.56)	16.96 ± 1.63
<b>M262A</b>	9.25 ± 0.01 (0.56)	20.37 ± 1.58
<b>S263A</b>	9.20 ± 0.01 (0.62)	29.78 ± 1.96
<b>F264A</b>	9.10 ± 0.07 (0.79)	4.25 ± 0.54
<b>K265A</b>	9.17 ± 0.04 (0.67)	20.81 ± 1.31
<b>C4A</b>	9.18 ± 0.04 (0.66)	6.66 ± 0.54

p $K_D$  (negative logarithm of  $K_D$ ) and  $B_{max}$  values (pmol/mg of protein) obtained from saturation curves done in duplicate and are expressed as means ± S.E.M from six experiments. The corresponding  $K_D$  and  $B_{max}$  values in nM are shown between brackets. Experiments for hD1-IL3C/deletion (ΔK261, ΔM262, ΔS263, ΔF264, ΔK265, ΔC4) and hD1-IL3C/alanine mutant receptors (K261A, M262A, S263A, F264A, K265A, C4A) were performed independently.



**Figure 27: Fold change values of equilibrium dissociation constant ( $K_D$ ) and maximal binding capacity ( $B_{max}$ ) of single point mutant receptors for [ $^3$ H]-SCH23390 relative to WT.**

Raw  $K_D$  and  $B_{max}$  values obtained from saturation studies were expressed as fold-change relative to their respective WT-receptor (value set to 1). Relative  $K_D$  and  $B_{max}$  values were compared to 1 using a one-sample t-test (\*  $p < 0.05$ ). Experiments for hD1-IL3C/deletion ( $\Delta$ K261,  $\Delta$ M262,  $\Delta$ S263,  $\Delta$ F264,  $\Delta$ K265,  $\Delta$ C4) and hD1-IL3C/alanine substitution (K261A, M262A, S263A, F264A, K265A, C4A) mutant hD1R were performed independently.



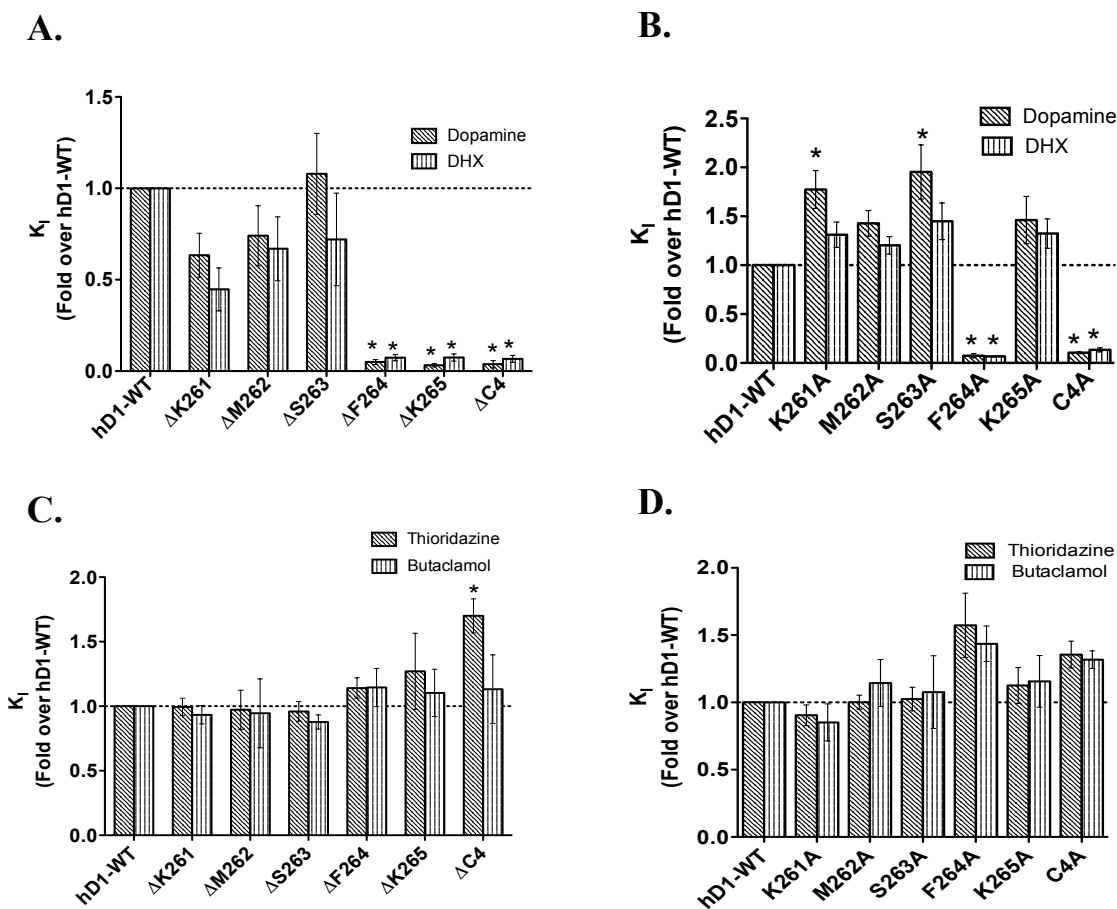
**Figure 28: Cell surface expression of Flag-tagged WT and single point mutant forms of hD1R expressed in HEK293 cells**

(A) Raw cell surface expression values obtained from ELISA were subtracted from control (mock-transfected cells) and expressed as the mean  $\pm$  S.E.M of four experiments done in triplicate determination. (B)  $B_{\max}$  in pmol/mg membrane proteins for [ $^3$ H]-SCH23390 (expressed as arithmetic means  $\pm$  S.E.M.) is shown. Values are as follows: Flag/hD1-WT: 11.92, Flag-ΔK261: 6.76, Flag-ΔM262: 7.03, Flag-ΔS263: 7.68, Flag-ΔF264: 0.87, Flag-ΔK265: 1.13, Flag-K261A: 12.29, Flag-M262A: 11.36, Flag-S263A: 16.03, Flag-F264A: 2.68, Flag-K265A: 12.41. \*  $p < 0.05$  when compared with Flag/hD1-WT using a one-way ANOVA followed by Dunnett's multiple comparisons test. All experiments were performed in HEK293 cells transfected with 5  $\mu$ g per 100-mm dish of WT and mutant receptor constructs in pCMV5 or empty pCMV5 (mock).

**Table 13. pK<sub>I</sub> values of agonists and inverse agonists for WT and single point mutant forms of hD1R**

Receptor	Dopamine		Dihydropyridine		Thioridazine		Butaclamol	
	pK <sub>I</sub> ± SEM	K <sub>I</sub> (nM)	pK <sub>I</sub> ± SEM	K <sub>I</sub> (nM)	pK <sub>I</sub> ± SEM	K <sub>I</sub> (nM)	pK <sub>I</sub> ± SEM	K <sub>I</sub> (nM)
<b>hD1-WT</b>	5.21 ± 0.06	6167	6.36 ± 0.05	439	7.36 ± 0.04	44	8.84 ± 0.18	1.5
<b>ΔK261</b>	5.44 ± 0.11	3658	6.64 ± 0.04	227	7.36 ± 0.04	43	8.87 ± 0.21	1.4
<b>ΔM262</b>	5.38 ± 0.12	4169	6.46 ± 0.04	345	7.38 ± 0.07	41	8.89 ± 0.25	1.3
<b>ΔS263</b>	5.20 ± 0.08	6257	6.29 ± 0.06	410	7.38 ± 0.03	42	8.89 ± 0.15	1.3
<b>ΔF264</b>	6.56 ± 0.13	274	7.42 ± 0.10	38	7.30 ± 0.04	50	8.78 ± 0.12	1.7
<b>ΔK265</b>	6.78 ± 0.12	168	7.44 ± 0.05	37	7.28 ± 0.10	53	8.80 ± 0.24	1.6
<b>ΔC4</b>	6.84 ± 0.25	146	7.46 ± 0.12	35	7.13 ± 0.04	74	8.81 ± 0.26	1.6
<b>hD1-WT</b>	5.14 ± 0.03	7269	6.17 ± 0.03	684	7.32 ± 0.04	48	8.72 ± 0.04	1.9
<b>K261A</b>	4.90 ± 0.04	12489	6.06 ± 0.03	874	7.35 ± 0.05	44	8.78 ± 0.06	1.7
<b>M262A</b>	4.99 ± 0.04	10190	6.09 ± 0.03	811	7.31 ± 0.04	49	8.67 ± 0.05	2.1
<b>S263A</b>	4.87 ± 0.04	13645	6.02 ± 0.05	948	7.31 ± 0.03	49	8.72 ± 0.07	1.9
<b>F264A</b>	6.35 ± 0.11	451	7.35 ± 0.04	45	7.13 ± 0.02	74	8.58 ± 0.04	2.7
<b>K265A</b>	5.22 ± 0.23	10075	6.22 ± 0.19	935	7.28 ± 0.06	53	8.68 ± 0.05	2.1
<b>C4A</b>	6.13 ± 0.03	746	7.01 ± 0.08	97	7.12 ± 0.02	75	8.61 ± 0.03	2.5

pK<sub>I</sub> values (negative logarithm of K<sub>I</sub> in molar) determined from competition studies done in duplicate with [<sup>3</sup>H]-SCH23390 using increasing concentrations of dopaminergic ligands are reported as means ± S.E.M from 3-6 experiments. The corresponding K<sub>I</sub> values (nM) are also shown. Experiments for hD1-IL3C/deletion (ΔK261, ΔM262, ΔS263, ΔF264, ΔK265, ΔC4) and hD1-IL3C/alanine substitution (K261A, M262A, S263A, F264A, K265A, C4A) mutants were performed independently.



**Figure 29.** Fold changes values for dopaminergic agonists (DA and DHX) and inverse agonists (thioridazine, butaclamol) affinities of single point mutant receptors relative to WT.

Raw  $K_i$  values obtained from competition studies were expressed as fold change relative to the hD1-WT receptor (value set to 1). Relative values were compared to 1 using a one-sample t-test (\*  $p < 0.05$ ). Experiments for hD1-IL3C/deletion ( $\Delta$ K261,  $\Delta$ M262,  $\Delta$ S263,  $\Delta$ F264,  $\Delta$ K265,  $\Delta$ C4) (A,C) and hD1-IL3C/alanine substitution (K261A, M262A, S263A, F264A, K265A, C4A) (B, D) mutants were performed independently.

### **3. Agonist-independent activity of WT and single point mutant forms of hD1R**

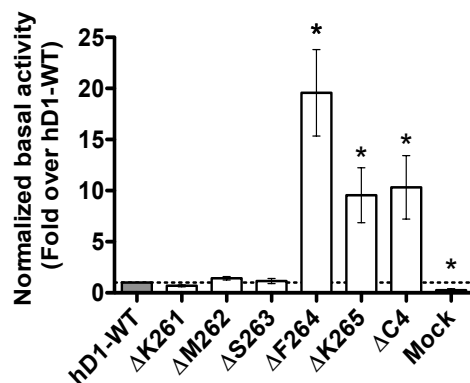
Whole cell cAMP studies show a drastic augmentation in the agonist-independent activity in cells transfected with F264 mutant receptors ( $\Delta$ F264, F264A). These findings along with the increase in the agonist affinity observed with these two mutants are reminiscent of the properties reported for CAM receptors. An increase in the basal activity of  $\Delta$ K265 mutant but not with K265A mutant was also observed. A similar pattern was noticed with binding studies, which demonstrated increased agonist affinity with  $\Delta$ K265 but not with K265A (**Fig. 30A, 30B**). As discussed above, the effect K265 deletion on agonist-independent activity is potentially explained by an alteration of the intramolecular interactions dependent on F264 caused by the spatial rearrangement of F264. This effect is likely explained by a change in the net charge brought by the removal of the basic residue lysine as its substitution with alanine (A) led to basal activity that was unchanged relative to WT. Overall, these results suggest that F264 imparts a negative constraint on the receptor ability to adopt an active conformation (R\*) in the absence of agonists.

### **4. The effect of inverse agonists on the constitutive activity of single point mutant forms of hD1R.**

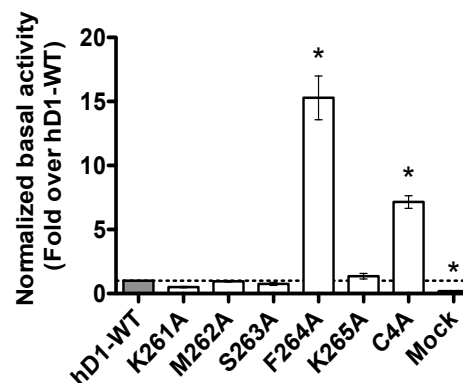
Since some of these mutants have a very high level of basal activity and appear to resemble the CAM receptors, we tested whether inverse agonists retain their efficacy for blocking the constitutive activity of mutants. AC activity was evaluated in the presence or absence of two inverse agonists, thioridazine and (+) butaclamol. Interestingly, these two

drugs exhibited inverse agonism at all mutant receptors but not to the same extent relative to WT receptor. The strongest effect was seen with the mutants displaying a very high level of basal activity such as  $\Delta$ F264 and F264A (**Fig. 31**).

**A.**

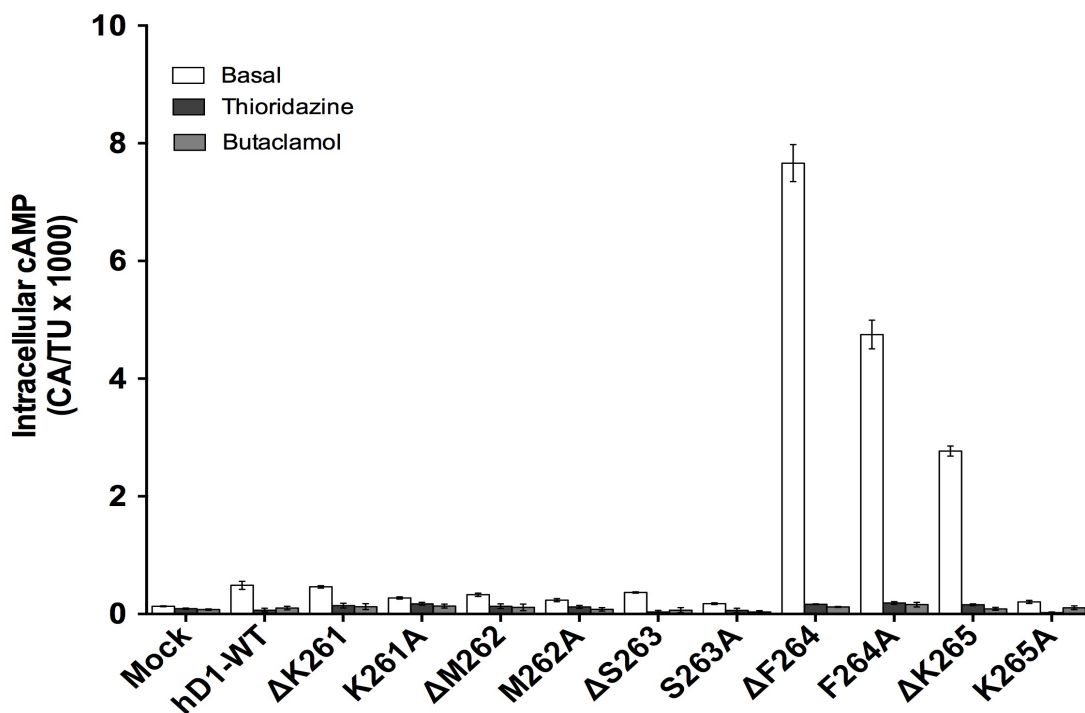


**B.**



**Figure 30. Constitutive activity of hD1-WT and hD1-single point mutant receptors expressed in HEK293 cells.**

Cells transfected with a low DNA concentration (0.01  $\mu$ g-0.2  $\mu$ g/dish) of WT or hD1-mutants were seeded in 6-well plates and labeled with [ $^3$ H] adenine. Mock represents the condition in which the cells were transfected with empty DNA vector. Cells were treated with vehicle (ascorbic acid, 100  $\mu$ M) or DA (10  $\mu$ M) for 30 min at 37°C and intracellular cAMP levels were determined. DA-independent and dependent activation of AC were performed in triplicate determinations and were expressed as the arithmetic mean  $\pm$  S.E.M of five experiments and normalized as the fold change relative to their respective WT receptor (Value set to 1). Relative values compared to 1 using a one-sample t-test (\*  $p < 0.05$ ). Agonist-dependent maximal activation of AC assessed with 10  $\mu$ M DA was observed for each condition and used as positive control for receptor responsiveness (not shown).  $B_{max}$  values in pmol/mg membrane protein for [ $^3$ H]-SCH23390 (expressed as arithmetic means) are **(A)** hD1-WT: 1.20,  $\Delta$ K261: 1.62,  $\Delta$ M262: 2.20,  $\Delta$ S263: 1.84,  $\Delta$ F264: 2.29,  $\Delta$ K265: 1.38,  $\Delta$ C4: 1.50 **(B)** hD1-WT: 1.20, K261A: 1.11, M262A: 0.93, S263A: 1.03, F264A: 1.08, K265A: 1.28, C4A: 1.08. Each group of experiments for single point deletion and single point alanine mutant forms of hD1R was performed independently.



**Figure 31. The effect of inverse agonists on the constitutive activity of hD1R-WT and hD1-single point mutant receptors expressed in HEK293 cells.**

Average raw data obtained from HEK293 cells transfected with a low DNA concentration (0.01  $\mu$ g-0.2  $\mu$ g/dish) of WT or hD1-mutant forms. Mock represents the condition in which the cells were transfected with empty DNA vector. Transfected cells were seeded in 6-well plates in triplicate and labeled with [ $^3$ H] adenine, and then they were treated with vehicle ( $H_2O$ + 0.01 % v/v ethanol), thioridazine, or (+) butaclamol for 30 min at 37°C. Intracellular cAMP levels were determined in the presence or absence of inverse agonists and were expressed as arithmetic means +S.E.M of three experiments. The inverse agonists used, thioridazine and butaclamol produced a significant reduction in the receptor basal activity of hD1-WT and all hD1-mutant forms. \*  $p < 0.05$  when compared with basal activity of each receptor using a one-way ANOVA followed by Sidak's multiple comparisons test.  $B_{max}$  values in pmol/mg membrane protein for [ $^3$ H]-SCH23390 (expressed as arithmetic means) are hD1-WT: 1.98,  $\Delta$ K261: 2.41, K261A: 2.69,  $\Delta$ M262: 1.89, M262A: 2.08,  $\Delta$ S263: 2.02, S263A: 2.24,  $\Delta$ F264: 2.12, F426A: 2.00,  $\Delta$ K265: 0.74, K265A: 2.09.

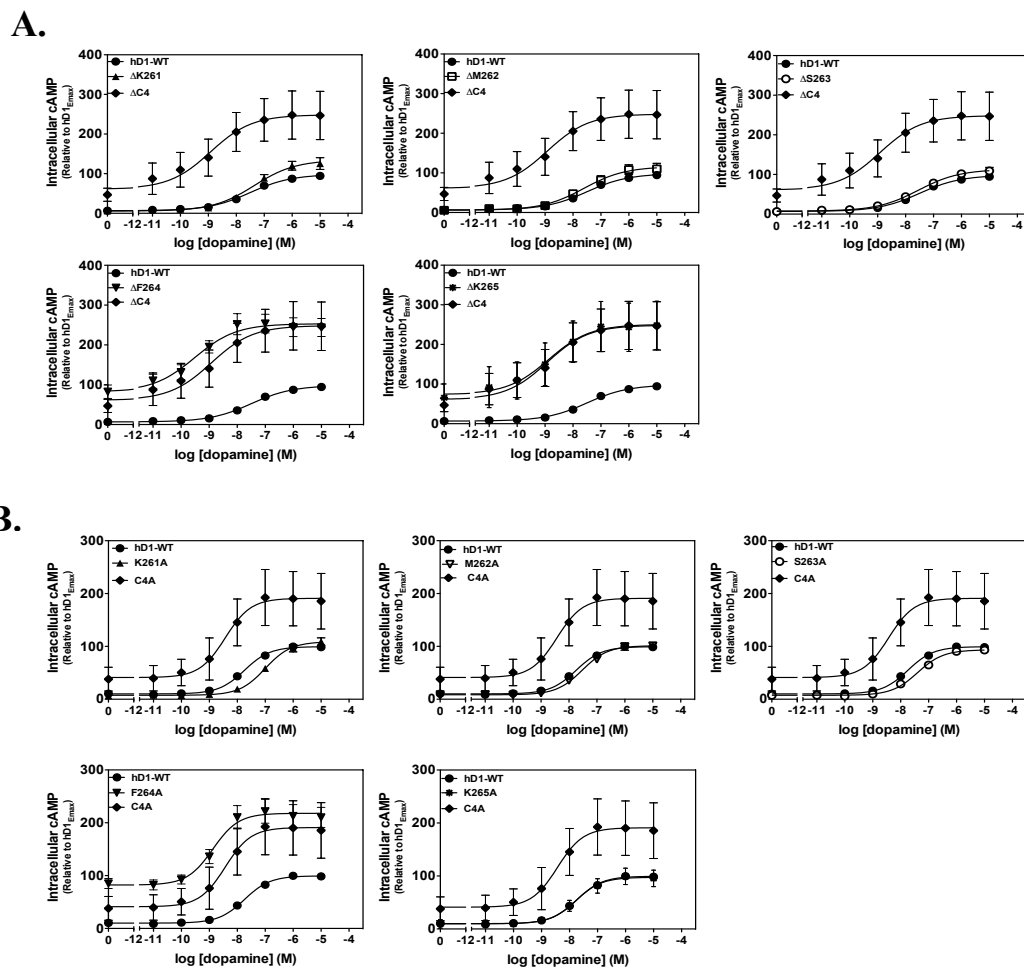
## 5. The effect of single point deletion and alanine substitution in the C4 segment of hD1R on EC<sub>50</sub> and E<sub>max</sub> of dopamine.

Dose-response curves for DA were performed to measure EC<sub>50</sub> and E<sub>max</sub> values in cells expressing the mutant receptors relative to that transfected with hD1-WT (**Table 14**). Consistent with my previous results, single point mutation of the amino acid residues of the C4 segment of IL3/C-terminal moiety resulted in either no change or increase of E<sub>max</sub>. Deletion of  $\Delta$ K261,  $\Delta$ M262,  $\Delta$ S263 has produced no or a slight change in DA potency (index with EC<sub>50</sub>) relative to WT receptor. Interestingly, the single point mutants K261A, M262A and S263A behaved similarly as their deletion counterpart with respect to E<sub>max</sub> but displayed greater EC<sub>50</sub> rightward shift ranging from 2 to 5-fold relative to hD1-WT; implying a loss in DA potency (**Fig. 32A, 32B**). In contrast, deletion of F264 or K265 resulted in a robust increase in DA-mediated maximal AC activation, which indicates an increase in the DA efficacy (~2.5-fold). Additionally, the deletion of these two residues (F264, K265) has resulted in augmentation in DA potency by about 100-fold and 20-fold, respectively (**Fig. 32A**). In fact, these findings are consistent with the increased constitutive activity of  $\Delta$ F264 and  $\Delta$ K265 (**Fig. 30A**). It is remarkable that alanine substitution made at K265 led to a phenotype resembling E<sub>max</sub> and EC<sub>50</sub> of hD1-WT. As discussed above, this rescue phenomenon of  $\Delta$ K265 could be explained by the role played by this residue in the spatial modulation of intramolecular interactions involving F264. In fact, the exchange of Lys (K) with Ala (A) might have left the molecular constraints imparted by F264 on agonist-induced activation of hD1R. Indeed, the effect seen with a  $\Delta$ F264, F264A evoked the same level of increase in E<sub>max</sub> but with a ~13-fold increase in EC<sub>50</sub> in comparison to 100-fold for  $\Delta$ F264. Therefore, F264 controls

the receptor ability to be activated in presence or absence of DA, which highlight further the crucial role played by this F264 in constraining the receptor in the inactive state.

## **Conclusion**

The results of this study showed that the lower D1R basal activity could be caused by the presence of single amino acid residue, F264, located in the C-terminal moiety of IL3, just adjacent to TM6. Deletion or alanine replacement of this single amino acid has led to a phenotype resembling CAM receptors, and to some extent D5R, which naturally displayed CAM properties such as increased agonist affinity and potency, and higher basal activity. How mutation of this single amino acid residue would induce these changes in the receptor activity, and whether this effect is solely mediated by F264 via its interaction with other structural elements of the receptor will need to be further addressed in future studies (**Table S3**).



**Figure 32. Dose-response curves for dopamine-induced stimulation of adenylyl cyclase activity in HEK293 cells expressing WT and hD1-single point mutants.**

Cells transfected with a low amount of different DNA receptor constructs (0.01  $\mu\text{g}$ -0.15  $\mu\text{g}$ /dish) were seeded in 12-well plates and labeled with [ $^3\text{H}$ ] adenine. Dose-response curves were determined in the presence of increasing concentrations of dopamine (DA) (0 to  $10^{-4}$  M) done in triplicate. Each point represents the arithmetic mean of 6-7 experiments. Data were plotted as a function of log [DA] in molar. Simultaneous nonlinear curve fitting using raw data was performed using GraphPad Prism. Curves were normalized relative to 100% of the maximal activation ( $E_{\text{max}}$ ) obtained with WT and then refitted to determine the  $EC_{50}$  and relative  $E_{\text{max}}$  values for the mutant response.  $B_{\text{max}}$  values in pmol/mg membrane protein for [ $^3\text{H}$ ]-SCH23390 (expressed as arithmetic means) are (A) hD1-WT: 1.56,  $\Delta\text{K}261$ : 1.39,  $\Delta\text{M}262$ : 1.52,  $\Delta\text{S}263$ : 1.47,  $\Delta\text{F}264$ : 1.51,  $\Delta\text{K}265$ : 1.05,  $\Delta\text{C}4$ : 1.08 (B) hD1-WT: 2.13, K261A: 2.11, M262A: 2.06, S263A: 2.17, F264A: 2.93, K265A: 2.30, C4A: 3.55. Each group of experiments for single point deletion and single point alanine mutant forms of hD1R was performed independently.

**Table 14. pEC<sub>50</sub> and E<sub>max</sub> values for DA-induced stimulation of adenylyl cyclase activity in HEK293 cells expressing hD1 WT and hD1-single point mutant forms of hD1R.**

Receptor	pEC <sub>50</sub> ± SEM	EC <sub>50</sub> (nM)	E <sub>max</sub> ± SEM
hD1-WT	7.45 ± 0.14	31.82	100
ΔK261	7.36 ± 0.12	44.26	126 ± 15
ΔM262	7.62 ± 0.14	24.60	110 ± 14
ΔS263	7.77 ± 0.29	28.68	109 ± 9
ΔF264	9.42 ± 0.17	0.306	244 ± 23
ΔK265	9.14 ± 0.20	1.365	248 ± 25
ΔC4	8.90 ± 0.06	1.198	247 ± 25
hD1-WT	7.72 ± 0.07	18.05	100
K261A	6.83 ± 0.09	100.3	109 ± 7
M262A	7.53 ± 0.05	29.66	101 ± 6
S263A	7.37 ± 0.08	40.46	93 ± 5
F264A	8.87 ± 0.05	1.334	210 ± 19
K265A	7.76 ± 0.06	17.00	96 ± 6
C4A	8.40 ± 0.08	3.704	186 ± 20

Best-fitted values for pEC<sub>50</sub> (negative logarithm of EC<sub>50</sub> in molar) and the corresponding EC<sub>50</sub> in nM and E<sub>max</sub> obtained from curve-fitting of dose-response curves shown in Fig. 23 are reported.

## **Chapter 4**

### **DISCUSSION**

## Discussion

Although crystallography has provided valuable information regarding the structural basis and molecular dynamics of GPCRs, the structural role of the IL3 remains unclear as this region was substantially modified or excluded in to resolve these crystal structures. As discussed earlier, this is explained by the high degree of flexibility of the IL3 in solubilized GPCRs, which does not provide the required degree of stability needed for GPCR crystallization (Palczewski et al., 2000, Cherezov et al., 2007, Rasmussen et al., 2007, Kobilka and Schertler, 2008, Warne et al., 2008, Baker et al., 2011, Lebon et al., 2011, Rasmussen et al., 2011a, Rasmussen et al., 2011b, Steyaert and Kobilka, 2011, Granier et al., 2012, Manglik et al., 2012, White et al., 2012, Wu et al., 2012, Scott and Pluckthun, 2013, Egloff et al., 2014).

In spite of intensive research on the structural basis of GPCRs, the underlying functional role of variable IL3 length and amino acid composition among GPCRs remains elusive. In fact, the IL3 structural determinants implicated in G-protein binding and activation, as well as in the formation of the high-affinity ligand binding site and regulation of proper protein folding conformation for the vast majority of GPCRS, notably DARs, have yet to be identified (Cotecchia et al., 1990, Kjelsberg et al., 1992, Ostrowski et al., 1992, Samama et al., 1993, Nielsen et al., 1998, Cotecchia, 2007). Importantly, the IL3 length and primary structure vary from one GPCR to another and from one GPCR class to another, which makes it difficult to draw a general conclusion from the extensive body of studies conducted mostly with the prototypical rhodopsin and  $\beta$ 2-adrenergic receptors. For instance, a proline-rich region, consisting of 24 residues, found exclusively within the central area of the IL3 of the  $\beta$ 1-adrenergic receptor was

shown to be responsible for the differential activation profile between  $\beta$ 1- and  $\beta$ 2 adrenergic receptors (Green and Liggett, 1994).

A previous effort in our lab was employed to investigate the IL3 functional significance of hD1-class receptors. The work suggests that the central region of the IL3 is an important element for hD1-class receptor activation and G-protein coupling. The results showed that the conserved N-terminal moiety of the IL3 is important for regulating agonist affinity of the receptor, basal (constitutive) activity, efficacy and potency of DA. On the other hand, the divergent C-terminal moiety of the IL3 plays a role in constraining the receptor in the inactive state. A deletion of the IL3/C-terminal moiety facilitates the transition of the receptor from the inactive to the active state and leads to a more constitutively active hD1R and hD5R mutants relative to their respective WT receptor (Charrette and Tiberi, unpublished).

In this Ph.D. thesis, my aim was to unmask the amino acids, and potentially structural motifs, within the IL3 central region of hD1-class receptors regulating ligand binding and G protein coupling (basal activity and DA-dependent receptor activation). Herein, I have used a deletion and alanine scanning mutational approaches to pinpoint the amino acids within the IL3 central region, which differentially modulate hD1-class receptors. The focus of the first section of this thesis was mainly on studying the role of the IL3/N-terminal moiety of hD1-class receptors. In this section, merely based on the primary structure of the receptor, the IL3/N-terminal region of hD1R and hD5R was divided into two halves where either a deletion or an alanine substitution was used to address the role of the IL3/N-terminal moiety. The scope of the second and the third sections of this thesis were solely on the IL3/C-terminal region of hD1R. In the second

part, a series of four consecutive deletions and alanine substitution for the corresponding deleted regions (5 amino acid stretches) were generated within the carboxyl end of the hD1-IL3/central moiety. The focus of the third section was designed based on the result of the second section where a single amino acid deletion or a single-point alanine mutation was introduced in the far distal region of the hD1/IL3-C-terminal in order to identify the particular structural element modulating hD1R functionality.

### **1. The effect of deletion/alanine modification of the IL3 central region on folding conformation and cell surface protein expression of hD1-class receptors**

Binding assays using the classical D1-class receptor selective ligand [<sup>3</sup>H]-SCH23390 assisted in quantifying the affinity of the mutant receptors to [<sup>3</sup>H]-SCH23390 and also to determine the receptor level of expression. Interestingly, all of the mutants generated retained their ability to bind to [<sup>3</sup>H]-SCH23390 with high affinity, which indicates that none of the mutant receptors displayed any aberrant effect in the ligand binding pocket. Notably, deletion or alanine replacement generated at different regions of the IL3 central region produced different levels of  $B_{\max}$ . Although there is a structural similarity in the IL3/N-terminal moiety of hD1-class receptors, mutations introduced in this cytoplasmic region have yielded different phenotypes with regard to receptor expression ( $B_{\max}$ ). Remarkably, both deletion and alanine substitution made at the far proximal side of the IL3/N-terminal moiety of hD1, hD1- $\Delta$ N1, and hD1-N1A, have resulted in a significant reduction of  $B_{\max}$  as opposed to hD5 mutants. Only alanine substitution at the first half of the N-terminal moiety of hD5, hD5-N1A, has resulted in a decrease in  $B_{\max}$  while deletion, hD5- $\Delta$ N1, made in the same region of hD5R had no

effect on  $B_{\max}$  (**Fig. 17C, 17D**). In agreement with our study, reduction in the  $B_{\max}$  level was also observed with mutant  $\mu$ -opioid receptor lacking the first five amino acids of the IL3, located at the far proximal side of the IL3/N-terminal moiety (Chaipatikul et al., 2003).

Alteration of the primary protein structure can have a negative effect on the receptor maturity level and their exportation to the plasma membrane. For instance, mutations in GPCRs could influence the ability of the ER to recognize these modified receptors. It is possible that the ER has identified these mutant receptors as faulty ones and directed them to lysosomes for degradation. Additionally, changing the receptor folding conformation by deletion or alanine scanning could have influenced the receptor binding ability to different ER shuttling partners required for GPCR delivery to plasma membrane leading to ER retention of hD1-class mutants and reduction of  $B_{\max}$  (index of the binding capacity of functionally mature receptors). Indeed, GPCRs have been shown to interact with GPCR interacting proteins (GIPs). GIPs have several functions; among them is the trafficking of GPCRs to and from the plasma membrane; therefore, aids in the receptor expression at the cell surface. Most of these GIPs are soluble proteins, which have been shown to interact with the CT tail of GPCRs while a very few have been shown to interact with the IL3 (Kim et al., 2002b, Bockaert et al., 2004). It is possible that shortening the receptor length made by deletion or altering the receptor structure by alanine insertion could have resulted in new intermolecular interactions between different receptor domains. As a result, an improvement or a loss in the interaction between the CT or the IL3 and GIPs may have led to the observed changes in  $B_{\max}$ . Indeed, D1R was shown to interact with different GIPs like DRiP78 and neurofilament M. Notably, it has

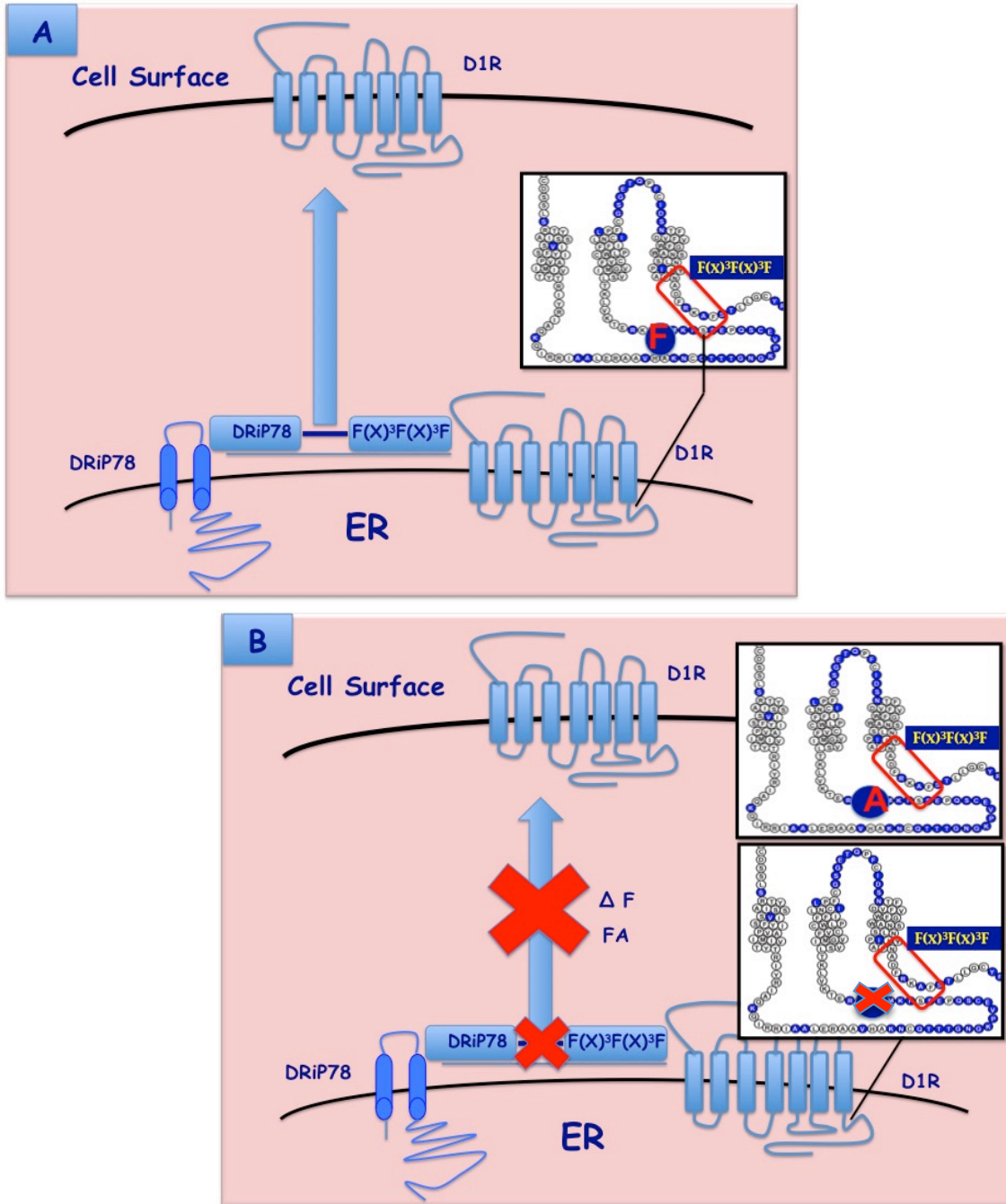
been demonstrated that neurofilament-M interacts with the IL3 of D1R in vivo and HEK293 cells leading to a reduction in D1R expression at the cell surface (Kim et al., 2002b).

Concerning mutants engineered at the IL3/C-terminal moiety, there was a general pattern observed concerning the effect of these mutants on the  $B_{\max}$  level. Notably, deletion of the first three consecutive regions located at the distal side of the IL3/C-terminal moiety of hD1R ( $\Delta C1$ ,  $\Delta C2$ ,  $\Delta C3$ ) produced a reduction in  $B_{\max}$ . On the other hand, alanine substitution for the same deleted regions (C1A, C2A, C3A) either restored  $B_{\max}$  to WT receptor level or produced a higher  $B_{\max}$ . Importantly, both deletion and alanine replacement made at the far distal side of the IL3/C-terminal moiety (K261-K265:  $\Delta C4$ , C4A) evoked a marked reduction in  $B_{\max}$  with a phenotype similar to the level detected previously with hD1- $\Delta$ IL3 mutant (**Fig. 21C, 21D**) (Charrette and Tiberi, unpublished).

In light of these results, single point deletion/alanine mutations were engineered to ascertain which one of the five amino acids within the C4 region, is responsible for lowering the  $B_{\max}$  level. Notably, the reduction in  $B_{\max}$  observed upon deletion or alanine substitution of C4 is likely to be caused by rearrangement of the three-dimensional conformation of the F264 side chain, located at the far distal side of the IL3/C-terminal moiety (C4). In fact, low level of  $B_{\max}$  was observed upon either deletion or alanine substitution of F264 and was comparable to the reduction observed with  $\Delta C4$ , C4A (**Fig. 27C, 27D**).

Notably, D1R contains a hydrophobic motif in the H8 region of the CT, FXXXXXXXF, which is a highly conserved motif among GPCRs. This motif was shown to act as ER-exit motif for D1R via interaction with the dopamine-receptor-interacting protein of 78 kDa (DRiP78). Indeed, functional inhibition or overexpression of DRiP78 leads to ER retention of D1R and reduced receptor biogenesis, which decrease cell surface receptor expression. Furthermore, mutations of single or multiple phenylalanines within this motif (FXXXXXXXF) impairs the transport of D1R from the ER to the cell surface, also leading to a retention of the protein in the ER (Bermak et al., 2001). Intriguingly, a similar motif <sup>432</sup>FXXXX<sup>436</sup>XXX<sup>440</sup>F motif was shown to be also important for  $\alpha_{2B}$ -adrenegic receptor transport to the cell surface. However, in contrast to D1R, deletion of only F<sup>436</sup> was enough to alter the export of  $\alpha_{2B}$ -adrenegic receptor from the ER while deletion of the other two F residues had no effect on the receptor ability to exit the ER (Duvernay et al., 2004). This motif also appears to be necessary for cell surface expression of M2 muscarinic and angiotensin II AT<sub>1A</sub> receptors (Bermak et al., 2001, Leclerc et al., 2002).

Potentially, F264 in the IL3 of D1R may form intramolecular interactions with residues located outside the IL3, notably within the CT. In fact, deletion or alanine replacement of F264 could interrupt these interactions, which could then hinder DRiP78 ability to bind to the FXXXXXXXF motif located in the CT of D1R (**Fig. 33**).



**Figure 33. The effect of deletion and alanine substitution of F264<sup>6,27</sup> on hD1R expression.**

**A.** F(X)<sup>3</sup>F(X)<sup>3</sup>F is a highly conserved motif among GPCRs and acts as ER-exit motif for D1R via interaction with DRiP78. **B.** Deletion or alanine substitution of F264<sup>6,27</sup> (ΔF, FA) may have interrupted the interaction between F(X)<sup>3</sup>F(X)<sup>3</sup>F and DRiP78 causing ER-retention of D1R.

## **2. The proximal part of the IL3/N-terminal moiety modulates agonist binding affinity of hD1-class receptors**

While some crystallized GPCRs such as rhodopsin and A<sub>2A</sub>R harbors their native IL3 (Li et al., 2004, Dore et al., 2011), their resolved 3D structure have not provided any insight into the role of the IL3 in the modulation of the ligand binding pocket. Meanwhile, results obtained through my Ph.D. thesis highlight the importance of the IL3/N-terminal moiety in shaping the agonist binding pocket. Alanine substitution or deletion of the proximal region of the IL3/N-terminal moiety of hD1-class receptors has resulted in different phenotypes in terms of agonist affinity. For instance, removal of the first half of the N-terminal moiety of hD5 (hD5-ΔN1 mutant) leads to a receptor with a reduced affinity for DA and DHX. On the contrary, alanine substitution done in the same region (hΔ5-N1A mutant) promotes an increase in agonist affinity of the mutant receptor. The reduction in the affinity of hD5-ΔN1 for agonists could be explained by its propensity to reside in the inactive state, R (uncouple to G-protein), in comparison to hD5-WT.

Unlike hD5 mutants, deletion or alanine substitution in the corresponding region from hD1R (hD1-ΔN1, hD1-N1A) resulted in a significant increase in agonist affinity, which cannot be explained by a greater propensity of the mutants to adopt an active state. Indeed, these two mutants display lower basal activity. It is possible that deletion or alanine mutation of these residues in hD1R has resulted in optimized repacking of the key residues involved in agonist binding like the serine residues located in TM5 (S<sup>5.42</sup>, S<sup>5.43</sup>, S<sup>5.46</sup>) (Pollock et al., 1992, Tomic et al., 1993). It is worth mentioning that the only difference in this region between hD1-class receptors is the presence of AA in hD1R and

SS in hD5R. The differential changes in the affinity observed between hD1R and hD5R could be explained by the different ability of each mutant receptor to adopt a certain conformation upon deletion or alanine replacement. Perhaps, a differential packing of residues involved in the ligand binding pocket occurs in mutated hD1R and hD5R leading to the observed differences in both DA and DHX affinities between the hD1-class receptors. These findings underscore the notion that D1R and D5R display distinct agonist binding modalities regardless of the fact that both are harboring the canonical amino acids for interacting with catecholamines.

Crystal structure studies have indicated that GPCRs ligands mostly bind in the cavity between TM3, TM5, TM6, and TM7 (Caltabiano et al., 2013). Notably, serine residues within the TM5 (S<sup>5.42</sup>, S<sup>5.43</sup>, S<sup>5.46</sup>) of hD1R were identified to be important for the ligand-receptor interaction (Pollock et al., 1992, Tomic et al., 1993). Modification in the proximal region of the IL3/N-terminal moiety, adjacent to TM5 containing those serine residues, may have undergone conformational changes, possibly altering the orientation of these residues within the vicinity of the receptor-ligand network. Therefore, these potential conformational changes may have led to the observed increase or decrease in the agonist affinity depending on the ability of each mutant receptor to rearrange their TM5 amino acids to compensate for the deleted/modified IL3 sequence. Indeed, the reciprocal serine residues in TM5 of other catecholamine receptors like  $\beta_2$ -adrenergic receptor,  $\alpha_{2A}$ -adrenergic receptor, and D2R have been shown to be important for ligand binding and receptor activation; however, the function of each of these serine residues is different among catecholamine receptors (Strader et al., 1989, Wang et al., 1991, Cox et al., 1992, Liapakis et al., 2000).

### **3. The positive impact of the distal part of the IL3/C-terminal moiety on the binding affinities of hD1R**

Preliminary work in our lab shows that deletion of the whole IL3/C-terminal moiety of hD1-class receptors has a positive impact on hD1R and hD5R agonist affinity. To further pinpoint the structural motif within the carboxyl side of the IL3 central region of hD1R involved in modulating agonist affinity, I further divided this area into four parts (C1, C2, C3, C4). Each section contains five amino acids, which were either deleted or replaced by alanine. Alterations in the far distal part, C4, have resulted in a robust increase in agonist affinity. This drastic increase in the agonist affinity of C4 mutants was later found to be attributed to a single amino acid residue, F264, present within this short amino acid sequence, C4 (K261-K265). The magnitude of increase in DA and DHX affinities of  $\Delta$ F264 and F264A was very much similar to the level of increase seen with  $\Delta$ C4 and C4A.

It is remarkable that deletion of the basic residue, K265, adjacent to F264 has resulted in the same level of increase in agonist affinity observed upon deleting F264 while the alanine mutant, K265A, recapitulated the parent WT receptor. The increase in agonist affinity observed with K265 deletion could be impacted by the overall effect produced by the removal of this positively charged amino acid, leading to an increased agonist affinity of the receptor. However, replacement of this basic residue, K265, with alanine (A, uncharged and hydrophobic residue) mediates a slightly lower agonist affinity relative to WT rather than robustly increasing agonist affinity as observed with the deletion of K265. Perhaps having two hydrophobic residues [alanine (A)-, phenylalanine, (F)] adjacent to each other has impacted the agonist-binding pocket of the receptor.

Intriguingly, TM6 phenylalanine residues, F<sup>6.51</sup> and F<sup>6.52</sup>, are highly conserved hydrophobic residues in different GPCR structure including hD1R, hD5R, rat D1R, and  $\beta$ 2-adrenergic receptors. These residues have been shown to be important for ligand recognition and binding (Malo et al., 2012, Mente et al., 2015). F264 could be interacting with other residues within or outside the IL3 and remotely control the spatial orientation of the TM6 hydrophobic residues, F<sup>6.51</sup> and F<sup>6.52</sup>, to promote a more open ligand binding pocket and hence higher affinity for agonists. The effect of these mutants on the ligand-binding pocket appears to be specific for agonists as no change was observed with respect to inverse agonists affinity for any of the mutant receptors.

#### **4. The impact of the proximal part of the IL3/N-terminal moiety on modulating the agonist-independent and dependent signaling of hD1-class receptors**

The results from our preliminary study (Charrette and Tiberi, unpublished) emphasize the role of the N-terminal and C-terminal moieties of the IL3 central region in promoting the agonist-free receptor to the inactive or active state, respectively. This was specifically highlighted by changes in the constitutive activity of hD1-class receptors lacking N-terminal (decrease) and C-terminal (increase) moieties. Previous studies using chimeric GPCRs have implied a critical role of both of these IL3 regions in G-protein coupling. However, their exact contribution remains unclear as it may vary from one class of GPCRs to another and also among members of the same family (Bluml et al., 1994b, a, Strader et al., 1994, Burstein et al., 1996, Conchon et al., 1997, Chakraborty et al., 2013).

Despite the fact that hD1R and hD5R share 80 % sequence identity in their TM domains, they display different pharmacological profiles. Relative to hD1R, hD5R exhibit a higher level of basal activity (Tiberi and Caron, 1994). As seen in **Fig. 19C**, the abolition of the basal activity level of hD1-class receptors lacking the full IL3/N-terminal moiety can be mainly ascribed to the proximal part of this region (N1), whereas no change was observed when the distal part of this region (N2) was modified. Structural alterations in this moiety (N1) by deletion or alanine mutagenesis (hD1- $\Delta$ N1, hD1-N1A; hD5- $\Delta$ N1, hD5-N1A) provoked a significant reduction in the receptor constitutive activity in a similar fashion to removal of the whole IL3/N-terminal moiety (hD1- $\Delta$ N, hD5- $\Delta$ N).

Interestingly, the extent of the reduction of DA-mediated maximal AC activation and DA potency seen in cells expressing hD1- $\Delta$ N were not fully recapitulated in cells expressing hD1- $\Delta$ N1 or hD1- $\Delta$ N2. In fact, both hD1- $\Delta$ N1 and hD1- $\Delta$ N2 display a lower DA potency relative to hD1-WT but higher as compared to hD1- $\Delta$ N. Interestingly, the lower DA-mediated maximal AC activation evoked by hD1- $\Delta$ N can be explained by the deletion of the N1 part while N2 removal had no effect on this parameter. Remarkably, deletion of the N1 in hD5R (hD5- $\Delta$ N1 mutant) had a more drastic impact. Indeed, the deletion of N1 almost entirely removed the ability of this mutant receptor to elicit DA-mediated stimulation of AC (**Fig. 20C**). However, this drastic loss associated with hD5- $\Delta$ N1 was rescued in cells expressing hD5-N1A, although still dramatically reduced relative to hD5-WT. The loss of function associated with hD5- $\Delta$ N1 suggests that N1 harbors critical  $G\alpha_s$  coupling determinants. Although the N1 part is highly conserved between hD1R and hD5R, the loss of coupling of hD5- $\Delta$ N1 to G-protein but not hD1-

$\Delta$ N1 implies a negative impact imposed by the rest of amino acids sequence left in hD5R and potentially on the optimal packing conformation required for G-protein coupling. In fact, mutagenesis studies reporting loss of function in GPCRs such as  $\beta$ 2-adrenergic receptors, parathyroid hormone (PTH) and thyrotropin receptors, have pointed to the importance of the amino acid content of the IL3/N-terminal moiety for G-protein recognition (Cheung et al., 1992, Kosugi et al., 1993, Huang et al., 1996). It is possible that a new network of intramolecular interactions with other receptor domains has formed to partially and fully conceal the consensus sequence required for G-protein coupling of hD1R and hD5R, respectively. Furthermore, change in the protein conformation and charge rather than the primary sequence has been suggested to be of crucial importance for G-protein activation (Punn et al., 2012). Notwithstanding these different possibilities, my data strongly indicate that highly homologous hD1R and hD5R exhibit significant differences in  $G\alpha_s$  coupling mechanisms.

Consistent with our results, the loss of efficacy and potency observed with hD5- $\Delta$ N1, was also observed upon deleting the far proximal region of the IL3 of  $\alpha_{2A}$ -adrenergic receptor, adjacent to the cytoplasmic extension of TM5 (Eason and Liggett, 1995). Evidently, our results concur with other GPCR studies pointing out to the importance of the IL3/N-terminal domain for G-protein coupling. Mutagenesis studies done with  $\beta$ 2-adrenergic receptor denoted the significance of the cytoplasmic extension of TM5 as a key for G protein coupling (Dixon et al., 1987, Liggett et al., 1991). Another study conducted with the rat angiotensin II  $AT_{1A}$  receptor also suggested that the proximal part of the IL3, adjacent to TM5, is responsible for  $G\alpha_q$  coupling, while the distal region, adjacent to TM6, is important for G-protein selectivity and activation

(Franzoni et al., 1999). Additionally, the effect observed with hD1-N1A and hD5-N1A also underlines the significance of preserving the IL3 length, which was shortened by deleting the proximal half part of the IL3/N-terminal moiety of the hD1-class receptors. To support this idea, a study investigating the role of the IL3 of thyrotropin receptor has shown that a reduction of the IL3 length could affect the conformation of neighbouring TM domains, TM5 and TM6 (Wonerow et al., 1998).

## **5. The far distal part of the hD1-IL3/C-terminal moiety modulates the agonist-independent and dependent signaling**

Mutagenesis studies have highlighted the significance of the distal region of the IL3 of GPCRs for G-protein activation (Liggett et al., 1991, Kosugi et al., 1992, Hogger et al., 1995, Liu et al., 1996, Burstein et al., 1998, Beinborn et al., 2004). As a matter of fact, mutations made at the C-terminal moiety of the IL3 have often produced CAMs (Allen et al., 1991, Kjelsberg et al., 1992, Lefkowitz et al., 1993, Samama et al., 1993, Charpentier et al., 1996, Zhang et al., 2014). However, none of these studies were done with D1-class receptors.

To further explore the impact of the carboxyl terminal moiety of the hD1/IL3-central region, the effect of mutant receptors made at this region on DA-dependent and independent signaling was investigated. The evoked increase in hD1R constitutive activity observed with hD1- $\Delta$ IL3 from our previous study is imparted in fact by the far distal part of the IL3/C-terminal moiety of hD1R (**Fig. 24**). Notably, deletion or alanine replacement of K261-K265 ( $\Delta$ C4 and C4A mutants) has removed structural constraints on hD1R-WT and thus allowing the mutants to mimic CAM receptors. In a similar

fashion to increased agonist affinity measured with  $\Delta$ C4 and C4A mutants, F264 plays a major role in controlling the extent of constitutive activity of hD1R. Indeed, deletion or alanine substitution of F264 ( $\Delta$ F264, F264A) has resulted in  $\sim$  20-fold increase in basal activity in comparison to WT (**Fig. 30**). Moreover, a drastic increase in DA-mediated maximal activation and DA-potency was also observed with  $\Delta$ F264 and F264A.

The augmented agonist-independent activation has been observed for several adrenergic receptors following modifications made in the IL3/C-terminal moiety. For instance, single point mutations generated at the IL3/C-terminal of  $\alpha_{1a}$  and  $\alpha_{1B}$ -adrenergic receptors have resulted in a constitutively active receptor in the absence of agonist stimulation (Kjelsberg et al., 1992, Rossier et al., 1999). Also, the replacement of the IL3/C-terminal of  $\beta_2$ -adrenergic receptor with that of  $\alpha_{1B}$ -adrenergic receptor produced a receptor phenotype which exerted a high level of basal activity (Samama et al., 1993). In addition to that, single point mutations at the IL3/C-terminal moiety of  $\beta_1$ -adrenergic receptor have resulted in a constitutively active receptor (Lattion et al., 1999). Notably, studies done with adrenergic receptors,  $\alpha_{1a}$ ,  $\alpha_{1B}$ , and  $\beta_1$ -adrenergic receptor, to address the importance of the IL3/C-terminal moiety for the tonic receptor activity, mainly focused on residues located closer to the junction of TM6. These residues, in fact, are not located at the same position as the residues mutated for my study. My results, up to my knowledge, are first of kind to address the importance of the IL3/C-terminal moiety for hD1R basal activity, which attributed mainly to F264<sup>6,27</sup>.

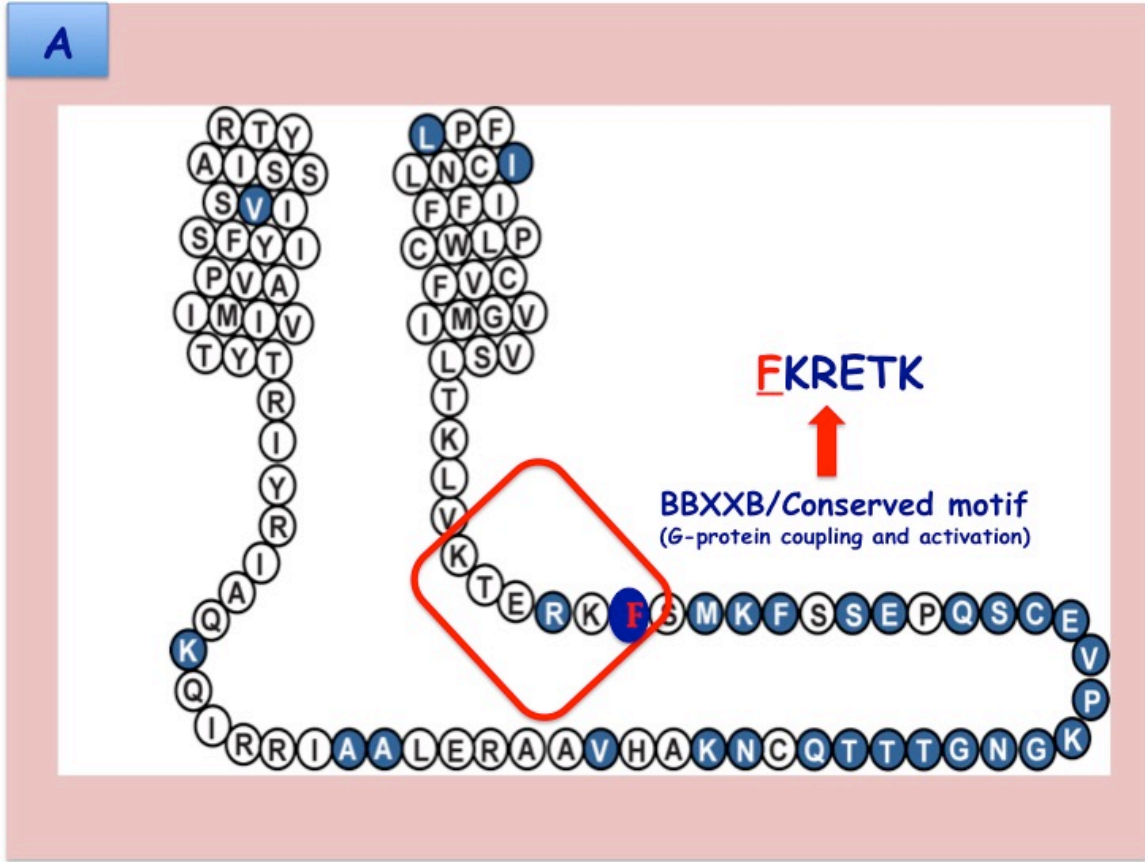
Altogether, the results of my studies are in line with the role of the far distal part of the IL3/C-terminal moiety in restraining the receptor in the inactive state through intermolecular interaction within the IL3 or intramolecular with other receptor domains.

Thus, alterations in the K261-K265 sequence, and more specifically the F264 residues, may have facilitated the movement of TM5 and TM6 through a rearrangement of critical amino acids within this sequence needed for G-protein coupling and receptor activation. In fact, intramolecular interactions between different TM domains constraining the receptor preferentially in the inactive state have been observed from previous studies. Indeed, interactions between TM5 and TM6 were shown to stabilize the follicle stimulating hormone (FSH) and muscarinic receptor type 5 (M5R) in the inactive state (Kudo et al., 1996, Spalding et al., 1998). Likewise, studies have also pinpointed the importance of the proper packing of TM domains including TM6 for restraining the GPCR in the inactive state (Robinson et al., 1992, Rao et al., 1994, Hwa et al., 1996, Kosugi et al., 1996, Kudo et al., 1996, Porter et al., 1996, Lin et al., 1997, Dube and Konopka, 1998). Furthermore, it has been shown that rhodopsin is maintained in the inactive state by interaction between the TM6 and the NPXXY motif located in TM7 (Han et al., 1998). Thus, I believe that F264 may be critical in shaping the molecular interactions between TM5, TM6 and TM7.

The cytoplasmic extension of TM5 and TM6 play a coordinate role in GPCR mechanism of activation. TM5 cytoplasmic extension has been proposed to be essential for G-protein coupling while that of TM6 is responsible for G protein specificity and activation (Shirai et al., 1995, Conchon et al., 1997, Franzoni et al., 1999). In fact, the crystal structure of the active  $\beta_2$ AR-G<sub>s</sub> complex has supported this notion, by demonstrating an  $\alpha$ -helical extension of the TM5 cytoplasmic end and an outward movement of the cytoplasmic side of TM6 (Rasmussen et al., 2011b). Studies have suggested that the IL3/central region moieties indeed have a modulatory role on the

function of TM5 and TM6 (Green and Liggett, 1994, Franzoni et al., 1999). Based on that, elements from both sides of the IL3 of hD1-class receptors seems to be required for fine tuning the G-protein coupling, activation, and selectivity.

Interestingly, the junction between the TM6 and the IL3/C-terminal moiety of hD1R contains a BBXXB motif (KRETK, 265-269; B is a basic amino acid while X is any residue). BBXXB motif has been proposed to act as a conserved GPCR motif, which is important for GPCR activation and G-protein coupling (**Fig. 34A**) (Okamoto and Nishimoto, 1992, Wu et al., 1995, Lee et al., 1996, Pauwels et al., 1999, Timossi et al., 2004, Ulloa-Aguirre et al., 2007). For instance, constitutive activation of muscarinic receptor was noted when the basic amino acids of this motif were mutated by deletion or alanine insertion (Liu et al., 1996, Spalding et al., 1998). Also, deletion of <sup>276</sup>RRITR<sup>280</sup>, the BBXXB motif in  $\mu$ -opioid receptor leads to a differential effect on the receptor activation in response to different opioid agonists used (Chaipatikul et al., 2003). Intriguingly, it has been suggested that the basic amino acids residues within the BBXXB motif form intramolecular interactions within GPCRs, which stabilize the receptor in the inactive state. Notably, F264 is located upstream and adjacent to BBXXB motif (**FKRETK**) in hD1R. Upon deletion or alanine mutation of F264, it is possible that the orientation of TM6 moves outward. Thus disrupting the F264-dependent intramolecular interactions may likely lead to opening the receptor cavity, and exposing the G-protein contact residues (**Fig. 34B**).



**Figure 34A. The effect of deletion and alanine substitution of F264<sup>6,27</sup> on G-protein coupling and activation of hD1R.**  
 BBXXB motif acts as a conserved GPCR motif (necessary for GPCR coupling and G-protein activation).

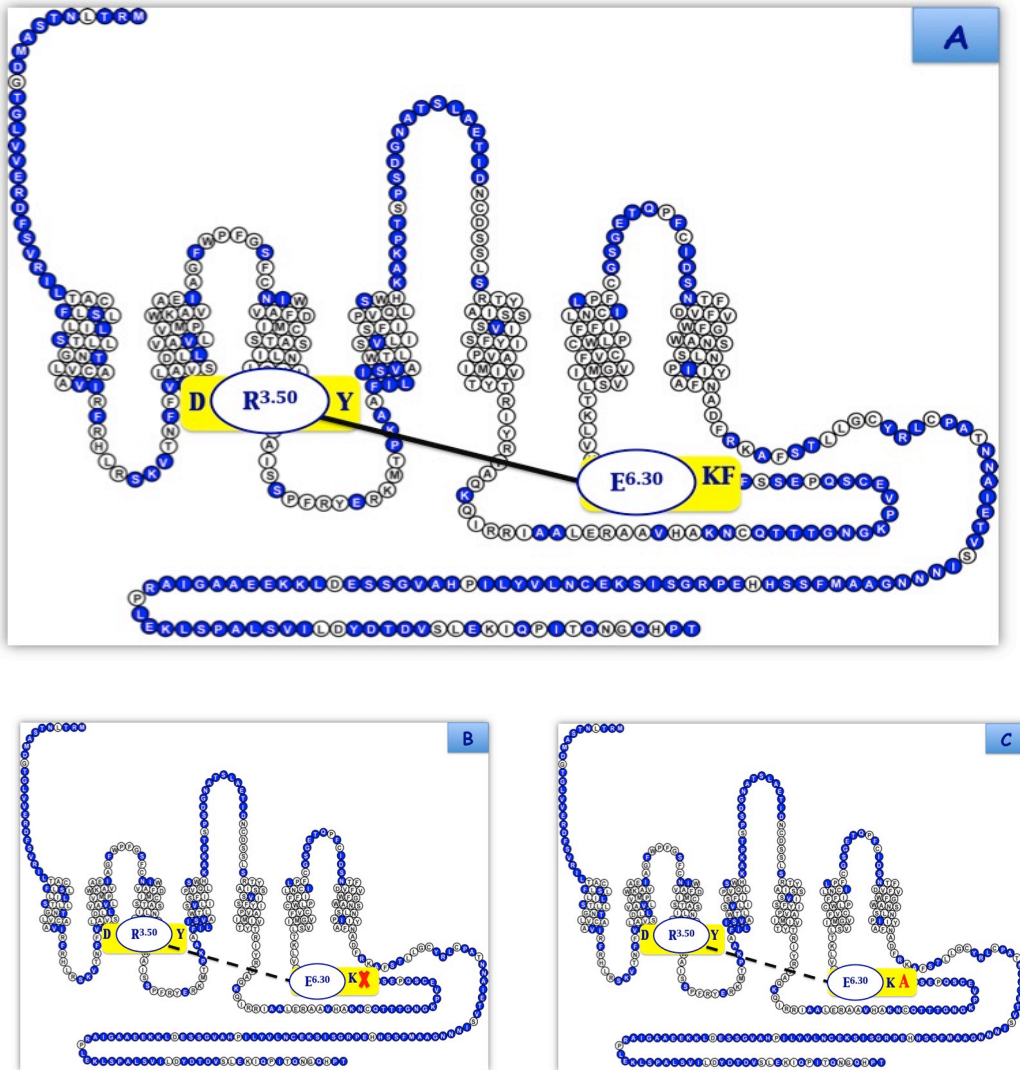


Moreover, the high constitutive activity observed upon deletion or alanine substitution of F264 might have been caused by the disruption of what is called “the hydrophobic arginine cage”. It has been suggested that there is an interaction between the conserved TM3 hydrophobic residue 3.46 and the TM6 hydrophobic residue 6.37, constraining the highly conserved residue R<sup>3.50</sup> within this arginine cage. Interrupting this interaction between TM3 and TM6 abolishes this constraint imposed on R<sup>3.50</sup>; thus, leading to a constitutively active receptor, which has been shown for many GPCRs (Ringkunanont et al., 2006, Smit et al., 2007).

Additionally, deletion or alanine-substitution of F264 may have potentially modified the interaction of the IL3 residues with other intracellular domains to switch the receptor from an inactive to an active state. For instance, DRY is a highly conserved triplet of amino acids in the rhodopsin-like family of GPCRs located at the junction between the IL2 and TM3. DRY is known to be essential for stabilizing the inactive state of the receptor. An intramolecular interaction referred to as the “ionic lock” between arginine (R<sup>3.50</sup>) and glutamate (E<sup>6.30</sup>) residue has been shown to keep the receptor in the inactive state (**Fig. 35A**) (Ramon et al., 2007, Rovati et al., 2007, Rosenbaum et al., 2009, Ambrosio et al., 2011, Huang and Tesmer, 2011). Notably, E<sup>6.30</sup> is located downstream of F264, separated by only two basic residues (K265, R266). In fact, mutating E<sup>6.30</sup> to different residues (A, F, K, D, R) in  $\alpha_{1b}$ -adrenergic receptor has resulted in CAM receptors with high agonist affinity. It was suggested that these mutations indeed broke the ionic lock between TM3 and TM6 (Greasley et al., 2002). Therefore, I speculate that alteration of F264 has perturbed the interaction between TM6 (E<sup>6.30</sup>) and TM3 (R<sup>3.50</sup>) and lead to a receptor exhibiting a greater ability to adopt an active state in the absence of

agonist such as CAMs (**Fig. 35B, 35C**). Most importantly, the IL3 of GPCRs has been mostly excluded or modified to allow GPCR crystallization for the reasons discussed above. Crystal structures of inactive GPCRs (inverse agonist/antagonist-bound GPCRs) obtained using this approach has unexpectedly shown a broken ionic-lock (Rasmussen et al., 2007, Warne et al., 2008, Rasmussen et al., 2011b). The basis for such observation remains to be fully appreciated. It has been suggested that replacement of most of the IL3 with T4 lysozyme may have promoted a broken ionic-lock. However, several laboratories were able to crystallize A<sub>2A</sub>R with an intact IL3 (Dore et al., 2011, Hino et al., 2012). These studies have suggested that the IL3 is essential for the ionic lock formation to maintain the inactive state of the receptor; therefore, maintaining a low level of basal activity.

The hD1R has a low level of basal activity, in comparison to hD5R, which could be attributed to F264 (Charpentier et al., 1996). My results showing that deletion or alanine mutation of F264 transformed the hD1R into a highly constitutively active receptor shed further light on the role of this residue in modulating the basal activity of hD1R and hD5R differentially. Indeed, hD5R harbors an isoleucine (I288) at the corresponding 264 position of hD1R. A F264I mutation in hD1R leads to a mutant hD1R with higher basal activity whereas hD5R with a I288F mutation displays lower constitutive activation (Charpentier et al., 1996).



**Figure 35. The effect of deletion and alanine substitution of F264<sup>6,27</sup> on hD1R activation.** DRY is a highly conserved triplet of amino acids in the rhodopsin-like family of GPCRs located at the junction between the IL2 and TM3. DRY is essential for stabilizing the inactive state of the receptor through the “ionic lock” [Intramolecular interaction between E<sup>6.30</sup> (TM6) and R<sup>3.50</sup> (TM3)] (A). Alteration of F264 by deletion or alanine substitution has perturbed this interaction leading to a receptor exhibiting a greater ability to adopt an active state in the absence of agonist (B & C).

Moreover, the results of my study are also in accordance with the outcome of another study evaluating the role of the IL3 of NPY1 receptor. Chimeric substitution of the IL3 of NPY1 with that of  $\mu$ -opioid receptor, which is known to have a high level of basal activity, has resulted in a constitutively active receptor indicating that the IL3 of NPY1 plays a crucial role in constraining the receptor in the inactive state (Chee et al., 2008). My studies also are in agreement with a previous study investigating the role of the reciprocal phenylalanine, F286<sup>6,27</sup>, found in  $\alpha_{1b}$ -adrenergic receptor. Notably, mutation of F286<sup>6,27</sup> to alanine in  $\alpha_{1b}$ -adrenergic receptor produced the same phenotype we have observed with our F264 mutants with respect to the observed increase in agonist affinity, basal activity, agonist-dependent activation, and potency (Greasley et al., 2002).

## **6. Efficacy of inverse agonists on the inhibition of basal activity of receptors harboring mutations in the distal region of the hD1-IL3/C-terminal moiety**

Most of the GPCRs are known to display low to moderate level of basal activity. Enhanced basal activity of GPCRs has been associated with different disease states such as hereditary thyroid adenomas caused by mutation in thyroid stimulating hormone (TSH) receptors, and male precocious puberty resulted from mutations in the luteinizing hormone (LH) receptor. Thus, inverse agonists can be an important therapeutic approach to silence GPCRs with augmented basal activity (Gether, 2000, Smit et al., 2007).

In an opposite fashion to the effect of agonists promoting the transit from R to R\*, inverse agonists stabilize the receptor in the inactive state and shift the GPCR thermodynamic equilibrium toward the R state (Cotecchia, 2007). It has been suggested

that agonists binding could modify the W<sup>6.48</sup> conformation thus resulting in the movement of W<sup>6.48</sup> in TM6 toward TM5 and thus receptor activation. The active state of GPCRs appeared to be further stabilized by an aromatic-aromatic interaction between W<sup>6.48</sup> and F<sup>6.52</sup>. On the other hand, inverse agonists impact the transition of W<sup>6.48</sup> toward TM5; therefore, reduce the receptor basal activity (Smit et al., 2007). Since some of the mutant receptors we generated, behaved as CAM receptors, the effect of inverse agonists on the mutant receptors basal activity was investigated. Thioridazine and (+) butaclamol exhibited inverse agonist activity at all of the mutant receptors tested relative to their respective WT receptor. Full inverse agonist activity was also observed with those mutant receptors having markedly high level of basal activity like C4 and F264 mutants.

## **7. Physiological relevance and potential impact of the results for drug design**

Since dopamine is involved in many physiological functions, it is not surprising that hypo and hyper-activation of D1-class receptors have been implicated in a plethora of neuropsychiatric and peripheral disorders (Missale et al., 1998, Beaulieu and Gainetdinov, 2011). Although the tonic activity of several GPCRs has been recognized for multiple GPCRs; many of these CAM GPCRs, in fact, are predisposing factors for numerous pathophysiological conditions. For instance, a naturally occurring isoform of the human histamine H3R, which lacks 80 amino acids in the central region of IL3, exhibits a high level of basal activity, increased agonist affinity and potency in comparison to the longer H3R isoform (Bongers et al., 2007). Additionally, mutation in the IL3 of melanocortin 4 receptor (MC4R), P230L, is associated with obesity. Interestingly, characterization of this mutant has revealed a high basal level of activity in

comparison to MC4R WT, which caused the disruption in the maintenance of the normal body energy balance predisposing to obesity (Hinney et al., 2003, Kim et al., 2008). Moreover, mutation of Asp617Tyr located in the IL3 of TSH receptor is associated with hereditary non-autoimmune hyperthyroidism (Nishihara et al., 2007). Other CAM examples include mutations in rhodopsin causing retinitis pigmentosa and congenital night blindness, autosomal dominant mutations in Ca<sup>2+</sup>-receptor associated with hypoparathyroidism, mutations in LH-receptor leading to familial male precocious puberty (Seifert and Wenzel-Seifert, 2002). Despite that, the role of hD1-class receptors basal activity in normal and pathological conditions is yet to be appreciated; notably, due to the lack of subtype selective drug to distinguish between D1R and D5R functions in vivo.

Overall, it has been a challenge to develop DAR subtype-selective drugs, most importantly due to the high level of identity between their TM domains, which contain the conserved key ligand binding sites. For instance, the only efficient pharmacological treatment for PD is the use of dopamine precursor; L-dopa. However, the long-term side effect associated with the use of L-dopa is LID, which has been proven to be related to hypersensitized D1R in the striatum (Feyder et al., 2011, Herve, 2011, Murer and Moratalla, 2011).

The main goal of this Ph.D. thesis was to focus comprehensively on identifying the molecular determinants within the IL3 central region of hD1-class receptors, which may provide a drug-targetable receptor region using a diffusible compound to modulate allosterically GPCR function. Importantly, our current study unraveled the importance of a key residue, F264, implicated in restraining hD1R activation in the absence of agonists, shaping lower agonist affinity and potency. By uncovering this residue within the IL3 of

hD1R and by utilizing the knowledge we have gained during this project, one may then envision that once F264-dependent molecular interactions are uncovered, these could be allosterically modulated in hD1R with the use of a diffusible small molecule (<500 daltons). As a proof of concept, it would be worthwhile to test if diffusible lipidated peptides derived from key parts of the IL3 central region can modulate hD1R activation and G protein coupling. Recently, lipidated peptides, referred to as pepducins, have been utilized to target GPCRs and have been shown to be useful in modulating the receptor signaling. Pepducins derived from different intracellular regions of GPCRs such as the IL1, IL2, and IL3 have been successfully designed for various GPCRs like protease-activated receptors (PAR-1, 2, 4); chemokine receptors (CXCR-1, 2, 4) (Kaneider et al., 2005, Tchernychev et al., 2010, Dowal et al., 2011, Tressel et al., 2011, O'Callaghan et al., 2012, Quoyer et al., 2013, Carr et al., 2014). Some of these pepducins are in fact in clinical studies and shown to have a promising therapeutic effect (Gurbel et al., 2016).

## Concluding remarks

The findings of this Ph.D. thesis have highlighted the functional importance of the hD1/IL3-central region for hD1-class receptors in terms of receptor expression, agonist affinity, and potency, agonist-independent and dependent activity. Structural elements from the both the proximal and distal regions of the IL3/central region of hD1-class receptors are needed for full receptor activation. The results of this study also underscored the importance of preserving the length of the IL3, regardless of the amino acid content, in shaping ligand binding and G-protein coupling properties. This issue is may also be of functional relevance for the pharmacological differences existing among hD1R and hD5R. Indeed, hD5R has a slightly shorter IL3 relative to hD1R. In general, deletion mutants produced a more robust effect on receptor functionality, which was partially rescued following alanine substitution.

Interestingly, the single point deletion approach that we have used in this study highlighted the importance of phenylalanine, F264<sup>6,27</sup> for hD1R functionality and G-protein coupling. Deletion or alanine mutation of F264 located at the far distal region of the IL3 of hD1 has produced a mutant receptor with characteristics resembling the classical features of CAM receptors. These CAM receptors are present mainly in the active state, R\*, and display strikingly high basal level of activity. They also exhibit higher agonist-dependent activation and higher agonist affinity and potency (**Fig. 36**).

Future studies should further explore the impact of the proximal side of the N-terminal region of the IL3/central moiety of hD1-class receptors. Based on our observations from this study, employing a single point deletion or alanine insertion

approach would be helpful to map the specific residues, and potentially uncovering a motif within the proximal terminal part of the IL3/central region, involved in the modulation of distinct ligand binding and G-protein coupling properties of hD1-class receptors. Also, utilizing deletion and alanine replacement approaches to explore the impact of the C-terminal side of IL3/central moiety of hD5R would be of a great importance to pinpoint the structural determinants responsible for the distinguishing properties of hD5R relative to hD1R. These future studies may assist in providing more information about the underlying the structural elements responsible for the distinctive functional behaviors of hD1-class receptors. These studies may prove useful in improving the use of therapeutics targeting in subtype-specific fashion hD1-class receptors, notably agonist-independent and dependent activity of hD5R, which are possibly implicated in illnesses such as Parkinson's disease and hypertension (Baufreton et al., 2003, Baufreton et al., 2005, Asico et al., 2011, Chetrit et al., 2013).

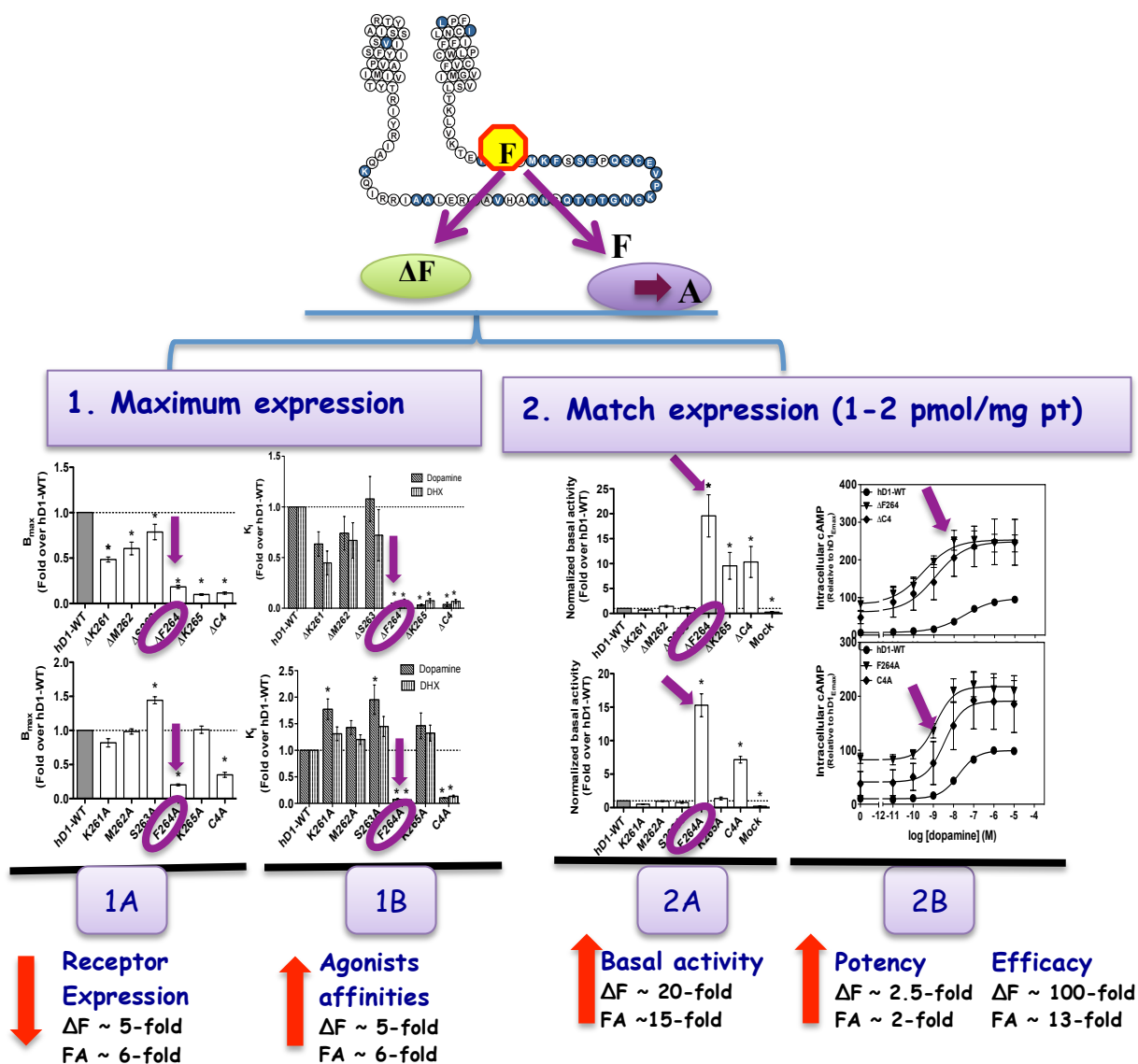


Figure 36. Summary of the effects of deletion and alanine substitution of F264<sup>6,27</sup> on HD1R expression, G-protein coupling, and receptor activation.

## **Supplementary Information**

**TM5**

```

D1R_H  SWHKAKPTSPSDGNATSLAETIDN-----CDS-SLSR-TYAISSSVISFYI
D5R_H  NWHRDQAASWGGLDLPNNLANWTPWEEDFWEPDVNAENCDS--SLNRTYAISSSLISFYI
D1R_M  SWHKAKPTWPLDGNFTSLEDAEDDN-----CDT--RLSRTYAISSSLISFYI
D5R_M  NWHRDKAGSQGREGLLSNETPWEEGWELDGRTEN----CDS--SLNRTYAISSSLISFYI
D1R_R  SWHKAKPTWPLDGNFTSLEDTEDDN-----CDT--RLSRTYAISSSLISFYI
D5R_R  NWHRDKAGSQGQEGLLSNGTPEEGWELEGRTEN----CDS--SLNRTYAISSSLISFYI

```

**IL3**

```

D1R_H  PVAIMIVTYTRIYRIAQKQIRRIAALERA AVHAKNCQTTTGNGKPV ECSQP ESSFKMSFK
D5R_H  PVAIMIVTYTRIYRIAQVQIRRISSLERAAEHAQSCRS-----SAACAPD TSLRASIK
D1R_M  PVAIMIVTYTSIYRIAQKQIRRI SALERA AVHAKNCQTTTGNGNPV ECSQSESSFKMSFK
D5R_M  PVAIMIVTYTRIYRIAQVQIRRISSLERAAEHAQSCRS-----RGACEPD PSLRASIK
D1R_R  PVAIMIVTYTSIYRIAQKQIRRI SALERA AVHAKNCQTTAGNGNPV ECAQSESSFKMSFK
D5R_R  PVAIMIVTYTRIYRIAQVQIRRISSLERAAEHAQSCRS-----RGAYEPD PSLRASIK

```

**TM6**

```

D1R_H  RETKVLKTL SVIMGVFVCCWLPFFILN CILPFC
D5R_H  KETKVLKTL SVIMGVFVCCWLPFFILN CMVPFC
D1R_M  RETKVLKTL SVIMGVFVCCWLPFFISN CMVPFC
D5R_M  KETKVFKTL SVIMGVFVCCWLPFFILN CMVPFC
D1R_R  RETKVLKTL SVIMGVFVCCWLPFFISN CMVPFC
D5R_R  KETKVFKTL SMIMGVFVCCWLPFFILN CMVPFC

```

**Figure S1. Sequence alignment of D1-class receptor.**

Sequence alignment of TM5, IL3, and TM6 of D1-class receptors (D1R, D5R) from different species. The most conserved and divergent regions within the IL3 are highlighted with green and yellow, respectively. Sequence alignments were performed using the clustal omega 2.1 ([www.clustal.org](http://www.clustal.org)). H: human, M: mouse, R: rat.

```

D1R    SWHKAKPTSPSDGNATSLAETIDN-----CDS-----SLSR-----T
D5R    NWHRDQAASWGGLDLPNNLANWTPWEEDFWEPDVNAENCDS-----SLN-----RT
α1a    LFGWRQPAPPE-----DETICQINEE-----PG
α1b    LLGWKEPAPN-----DDKECGVTEE-----PF
β1     HWWRAESDEARRCYNDPKC-----CDF-----VTN-----RA
β2     HWYRATHQEAINCYANETC-----CDF-----FTNQ-----A
AT1R   HRNVFFIENTNIT-----VCAFHYEQNST---LPIG
PTH1R  NTG-----CWD-----LS---SGN
PTH2R  DAR-----CWE-----LS---AGD

```

```

                TM5                                IL3
D1R    YAISSSVISFYIPVAIMIVTYTRIYRIAQKQIRRIAALERA AVHAKNCQTTTG-----
D5R    YAISSSLISFYIPVAIMIVTYTRIYRIAQVQIRRISSLERAAEHAQSCRS-----
α1a    YVLFSA LGSFY LPLAI ILVMYCRVYV VAKRESRGLK SGLKTDKSDSEQVTLRIHRKNA--
α1b    YALFSSLGSFYIPLAVILVMYCRVYIVAKRTTKNLEAGVMKEMSNSKELTLRIHSKNFHE
β1     YAIASSVVSFYVPLCIMA FVYLRV FREAQKQVKKIDSCERRFLGGPARPPSPSPVPAP
β2     YAIASSIVSFYVPLVIMVFVYSRVFQEA KRQLQKIDKSEGRFHVQNL SQVE-----
AT1R   LGLTKNILGFLFPFLIILTSYTLIWKALKKA-----YEIQK-----
PTH1R  KKWIIQVP-ILASIVLNFILFINIVRVLATKLRE----TNAGR-----
PTH2R  IKWIYQAP-ILAAIGLNFILFLNTRVRLATKIWE----TNAV-----

```

```

                IL3                                TM6
D1R    -----NGKPV ECSQP ESSF-KMSEFKRET KVLK T LSVIMGVFVCCWLPFFI
D5R    -----SAACAPD TSL-RASIKKRET KVLK T LSVIMGVFVCCWLPFFI
α1a    -----PAGGSGMASAKTKTHFSVR-LLKFSREKKA AKTLGIVVGC FVLCWLPFFL
α1b    -----DTLSSTKAKGHNPRSSI AVK-LFKFSREKKA AKTLGIVVGMFILCWLPFFI
β1     A PPPGPPR PAAAAA TAPLANGRAGRRPS-RLVALREQKALKTLGIIMGVFTLCWLPFFL
β2     -----QDGR TGHGLRRS-SKFCLKEHKALKTLGIIMGTFTLCWLPFFI
AT1R   -----NKPR-----NDDIFKIIMAI V L F F F F S W I P H Q I
PTH1R  -----CDTRQ-----QYRKL LKSTLVLMPLFGVHYIVFMA
PTH2R  -----HDTRK-----QYRKLAKSTLVLVLVFGVHYIVFVC

```

```

                TM6
D1R    LNCILPFC--
D5R    LNCMVPFC--
α1a    VMPIG-----
α1b    ALPLG-----
β1     ANVVKAFH--
β2     VNIVHVIQ--
AT1R   FTFLDVLIQL
PTH1R  -----
PTH2R  -----











```

**Figure S2. Sequence alignment of D1-class receptor with different GPCRs**  
Sequence alignment of TM5, IL3, and TM6 of the D1-class receptor (D1R, D5R) with  $\alpha$ 1-adrenergic receptors ( $\alpha$ 1a,  $\alpha$ 1b),  $\beta$ -adrenergic receptors ( $\beta$ 1,  $\beta$ 2), angiotensin receptor (AT1R), and parathyroid hormone receptors (PTH1R, PTH2R). Two divergent residues between D1R and D5R discussed in the text are highlighted in purple. Sequence alignments were performed using the clustal omega 2.1 ([www.clustal.org](http://www.clustal.org)).











**Table S1. Summary of the effects of deletion and alanine substitution of the proximal side of the N-terminal moiety of the IL3 of hD1-class receptors on the receptor expression, G-protein coupling, and receptor activation.**

	hD1R		hD5R	
	Deletion	Alanine-mutation	Deletion	Alanine-mutation
	hD1-ΔN1	hD1-N1A	hD5-ΔN1	hD5-N1A
Bmax (functional receptor)	≈ 2 fold ↓	≈ 6 fold ↓	-	≈ 6 fold ↓
Ki (agonist affinity)	≈ 2 fold ↑	≈ 5 fold ↑	≈ 2.5 fold ↓	≈ 2 fold ↑
Basal activity	≈ 2 fold ↓	≈ 2 fold ↓	≈ 10 fold ↓	≈ 3 fold ↓
E <sub>max</sub> (Maximal activation)	≈ 1.5 fold ↓	----	≈ 12 fold ↓	≈ 2.5 fold ↓
EC <sub>50</sub> (Potency)	≈ 2 fold ↓	----	>2000 fold ↓	≈ 34 fold ↓

**Table S2. Summary of the effects of deletion and alanine substitution of the IL3-C-terminal region of hD1-class receptors on the receptor expression, G-protein coupling, and receptor activation.**

	Deletions		Alanine-mutations	
	$\Delta C4$ (hD1-IL3C/ $\Delta$ K261-K265)		C4A (hD1-IL3C/K261A-K265A)	
Bmax (functional receptor)	$\approx 25$ fold		$\approx 4$ fold	
Ki (agonist affinity)	$\approx 30$ fold		$\approx 18$ fold	
Basal activity	$\approx 7$ fold		$\approx 5$ fold	
Emax (Maximal activation)	$\approx 4$ fold		$\approx 1.8$ fold	
EC50 (Potency)	$\approx 18$ fold		$\approx 12$ fold	

**Table S3. Summary of the effects of deletion and alanine substitution of F264<sup>6,27</sup> on hD1R expression, G-protein coupling, and receptor activation.**

	Deletions		Alanine-mutations	
	$\Delta$ F264		F264A	
Bmax (functional receptor)	$\approx$ 6 fold		$\approx$ 5 fold	
Ki (agonist affinity)	$\approx$ 23-fold (DA) $\approx$ 12-fold (DHX)		$\approx$ 15-fold	
Basal activity	$\approx$ 20 fold		$\approx$ 15 fold	
Emax (Maximal activation)	$\approx$ 2.5 fold		$\approx$ 2 fold	
EC50 (Potency)	$\approx$ 100 fold		$\approx$ 14 fold	

## **Chapter 5**

### **REFERENCES**

- Agarwal A, Covic L, Sevigny LM, Kaneider NC, Lazarides K, Azabdaftari G, Sharifi S, Kuliopulos A (2008) Targeting a metalloprotease-PAR1 signaling system with cell-penetrating pepducins inhibits angiogenesis, ascites, and progression of ovarian cancer. *Mol Cancer Ther* 7:2746-2757.
- Ali MK, Bergson C (2003) Elevated intracellular calcium triggers recruitment of the receptor cross-talk accessory protein calycon to the plasma membrane. *J Biol Chem* 278:51654-51663.
- Allen LF, Lefkowitz RJ, Caron MG, Cotecchia S (1991) G-protein-coupled receptor genes as protooncogenes: constitutively activating mutation of the alpha 1B-adrenergic receptor enhances mitogenesis and tumorigenicity. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 88:11354-11358.
- Ambrosio M, Zurn A, Lohse MJ (2011) Sensing G protein-coupled receptor activation. *Neuropharmacology* 60:45-51.
- Amenta F, Chiandussi L, Mancini M, Ricci A, Schena M, Veglio F (1994) Pharmacological characterization and autoradiographic localization of dopamine receptors in the human adrenal cortex. *Eur J Endocrinol* 131:91-96.
- Arnsten AF, Cai JX, Steere JC, Goldman-Rakic PS (1995) Dopamine D2 receptor mechanisms contribute to age-related cognitive decline: the effects of quinpirole on memory and motor performance in monkeys. *J Neurosci* 15:3429-3439.
- Artalejo CR, Ariano MA, Perlman RL, Fox AP (1990) Activation of facilitation calcium channels in chromaffin cells by D1 dopamine receptors through a cAMP/protein kinase A-dependent mechanism. *Nature* 348:239-242.
- Asaoka Y, Nakamura S-i, Yoshida K, Nishizuka Y Protein kinase C, calcium and phospholipid degradation. *Trends in Biochemical Sciences* 17:414-417.
- Asico L, Zhang X, Jiang J, Cabrera D, Escano CS, Sibley DR, Wang X, Yang Y, Mannon R, Jones JE, Armando I, Jose PA (2011) Lack of renal dopamine D5 receptors promotes hypertension. *J Am Soc Nephrol* 22:82-89.
- Baker JG, Proudman RG, Tate CG (2011) The pharmacological effects of the thermostabilising (m23) mutations and intra and extracellular (beta36) deletions essential for crystallisation of the turkey beta-adrenoceptor. *Naunyn Schmiedebergs Arch Pharmacol* 384:71-91.
- Ballesteros JA, Weinstein H (1995) Integrated methods for the construction of three-dimensional models and computational probing of structure-function relations in G protein-coupled receptors. In: *Methods in Neurosciences*, vol. 25, pp 366-428.
- Baufreton J, Garret M, Rivera A, de la Calle A, Gonon F, Dufy B, Bioulac B, Taupignon A (2003) D5 (not D1) dopamine receptors potentiate burst-firing in neurons of the subthalamic nucleus by modulating an L-type calcium conductance. *J Neurosci* 23:816-825.
- Baufreton J, Zhu ZT, Garret M, Bioulac B, Johnson SW, Taupignon AI (2005) Dopamine receptors set the pattern of activity generated in subthalamic neurons. *FASEB J* 19:1771-1777.
- Beaulieu JM, Gainetdinov RR (2011) The physiology, signaling, and pharmacology of dopamine receptors. *Pharmacol Rev* 63:182-217.
- Becker A, Grecksch G, Kraus J, Peters B, Schroeder H, Schulz S, Hollt V (2001) Loss of locomotor sensitisation in response to morphine in D1 receptor deficient mice. *Naunyn Schmiedebergs Arch Pharmacol* 363:562-568.

- Beinborn M, Ren Y, Blaker M, Chen C, Kopin AS (2004) Ligand function at constitutively active receptor mutants is affected by two distinct yet interacting mechanisms. *Mol Pharmacol* 65:753-760.
- Bergson C, Levenson R, Goldman-Rakic PS, Lidow MS (2003) Dopamine receptor-interacting proteins: the Ca<sup>2+</sup> connection in dopamine signaling. *Trends in Pharmacological Sciences* 24:486-492.
- Bergson C, Mrzljak L, Smiley JF, Pappy M, Levenson R, Goldman-Rakic PS (1995) Regional, cellular, and subcellular variations in the distribution of D1 and D5 dopamine receptors in primate brain. *J Neurosci* 15:7821-7836.
- Berke JD, Hyman SE (2000) Addiction, Dopamine, and the Molecular Mechanisms of Memory. *Neuron* 25:515-532.
- Bermak JC, Li M, Bullock C, Weingarten P, Zhou QY (2002) Interaction of gamma-COP with a transport motif in the D1 receptor C-terminus. *Eur J Cell Biol* 81:77-85.
- Bermak JC, Li M, Bullock C, Zhou QY (2001) Regulation of transport of the dopamine D1 receptor by a new membrane-associated ER protein. *Nat Cell Biol* 3:492-498.
- Bibb JA, Snyder GL, Nishi A, Yan Z, Meijer L, Fienberg AA, Tsai LH, Kwon YT, Girault JA, Czernik AJ, Hagan RL, Hemmings HC, Jr., Nairn AC, Greengard P (1999) Phosphorylation of DARPP-32 by Cdk5 modulates dopamine signalling in neurons. *Nature* 402:669-671.
- Bluml K, Mutschler E, Wess J (1994a) Functional role of a cytoplasmic aromatic amino acid in muscarinic receptor-mediated activation of phospholipase C. *J Biol Chem* 269:11537-11541.
- Bluml K, Mutschler E, Wess J (1994b) Identification of an intracellular tyrosine residue critical for muscarinic receptor-mediated stimulation of phosphatidylinositol hydrolysis. *J Biol Chem* 269:402-405.
- Bockaert J, Fagni L, Dumuis A, Marin P (2004) GPCR interacting proteins (GIP). *Pharmacology & Therapeutics* 103:203-221.
- Bockenbauer S, Furstenberg A, Yao XJ, Kobilka BK, Moerner WE (2011) Conformational dynamics of single G protein-coupled receptors in solution. *J Phys Chem B* 115:13328-13338.
- Bongers G, Krueger KM, Miller TR, Baranowski JL, Estvander BR, Witte DG, Strakhova MI, van Meer P, Bakker RA, Cowart MD, Hancock AA, Esbenshade TA, Leurs R (2007) An 80-amino acid deletion in the third intracellular loop of a naturally occurring human histamine H3 isoform confers pharmacological differences and constitutive activity. *J Pharmacol Exp Ther* 323:888-898.
- Brady AE, Limbird LE (2002) G protein-coupled receptor interacting proteins: emerging roles in localization and signal transduction. *Cell Signal* 14:297-309.
- Brami-Cherrier K, Valjent E, Garcia M, Pages C, Hipskind RA, Caboche J (2002) Dopamine induces a PI3-kinase-independent activation of Akt in striatal neurons: a new route to cAMP response element-binding protein phosphorylation. *J Neurosci* 22:8911-8921.
- Burstein ES, Spalding TA, Brann MR (1996) Amino acid side chains that define muscarinic receptor/G-protein coupling. Studies of the third intracellular loop. *J Biol Chem* 271:2882-2885.

- Burstein ES, Spalding TA, Brann MR (1998) Structure/function relationships of a G-protein coupling pocket formed by the third intracellular loop of the m5 muscarinic receptor. *Biochemistry* 37:4052-4058.
- Caltabiano G, Gonzalez A, Cordomi A, Campillo M, Pardo L (2013) The role of hydrophobic amino acids in the structure and function of the rhodopsin family of G protein-coupled receptors. *Methods Enzymol* 520:99-115.
- Cantrell AR, Smith RD, Goldin AL, Scheuer T, Catterall WA (1997) Dopaminergic modulation of sodium current in hippocampal neurons via cAMP-dependent phosphorylation of specific sites in the sodium channel alpha subunit. *J Neurosci* 17:7330-7338.
- Carlsson A (1974) Antipsychotic drugs and catecholamine synapses. *J Psychiatr Res* 11:57-64.
- Carr R, 3rd, Du Y, Quoyer J, Panettieri RA, Jr., Janz JM, Bouvier M, Kobilka BK, Benovic JL (2014) Development and characterization of pepducins as Gs-biased allosteric agonists. *J Biol Chem* 289:35668-35684.
- Centonze D, Grande C, Saulle E, Martin AB, Gubellini P, Pavon N, Pisani A, Bernardi G, Moratalla R, Calabresi P (2003) Distinct roles of D1 and D5 dopamine receptors in motor activity and striatal synaptic plasticity. *J Neurosci* 23:8506-8512.
- Chaipatikul V, Loh HH, Law PY (2003) Ligand-selective activation of mu-oid receptor: demonstrated with deletion and single amino acid mutations of third intracellular loop domain. *J Pharmacol Exp Ther* 305:909-918.
- Chakraborty R, Pydi SP, Gleim S, Bhullar RP, Hwa J, Dakshinamurti S, Chelikani P (2013) New insights into structural determinants for prostanoid thromboxane A2 receptor- and prostacyclin receptor-G protein coupling. *Mol Cell Biol* 33:184-193.
- Charpentier S, Jarvie KR, Severynse DM, Caron MG, Tiberi M (1996) Silencing of the constitutive activity of the dopamine D1B receptor. Reciprocal mutations between D1 receptor subtypes delineate residues underlying activation properties. *J Biol Chem* 271:28071-28076.
- Chee MJ, Morl K, Lindner D, Merten N, Zamponi GW, Light PE, Beck-Sickingler AG, Colmers WF (2008) The third intracellular loop stabilizes the inactive state of the neuropeptide Y1 receptor. *J Biol Chem* 283:33337-33346.
- Chen C, Lokhandwala MF (1995) Potentiation by enalaprilat of fenoldopam-evoked natriuresis is due to blockade of intrarenal production of angiotensin-II in rats. *Naunyn Schmiedebergs Arch Pharmacol* 352:194-200.
- Cherezov V, Rosenbaum DM, Hanson MA, Rasmussen SG, Thian FS, Kobilka TS, Choi HJ, Kuhn P, Weis WI, Kobilka BK, Stevens RC (2007) High-resolution crystal structure of an engineered human beta2-adrenergic G protein-coupled receptor. *Science* 318:1258-1265.
- Chetrit J, Taupignon A, Froux L, Morin S, Bouali-Benazzouz R, Naudet F, Kadiri N, Gross CE, Bioulac B, Benazzouz A (2013) Inhibiting subthalamic D5 receptor constitutive activity alleviates abnormal electrical activity and reverses motor impairment in a rat model of Parkinson's disease. *J Neurosci* 33:14840-14849.

- Cheung AH, Huang RR, Strader CD (1992) Involvement of specific hydrophobic, but not hydrophilic, amino acids in the third intracellular loop of the beta-adrenergic receptor in the activation of Gs. *Mol Pharmacol* 41:1061-1065.
- Ciliax BJ, Nash N, Heilman C, Sunahara R, Hartney A, Tiberi M, Rye DB, Caron MG, Niznik HB, Levey AI (2000) Dopamine D(5) receptor immunolocalization in rat and monkey brain. *Synapse* 37:125-145.
- Civelli O, Bunzow JR, Grandy DK (1993) Molecular diversity of the dopamine receptors. *Annu Rev Pharmacol Toxicol* 33:281-307.
- Clapham DE, Neer EJ (1997) G protein beta gamma subunits. *Annu Rev Pharmacol Toxicol* 37:167-203.
- Cole RL, Konradi C, Douglass J, Hyman SE (1995) Neuronal adaptation to amphetamine and dopamine: molecular mechanisms of prodynorphin gene regulation in rat striatum. *Neuron* 14:813-823.
- Conchon S, Barrault MB, Miserey S, Corvol P, Clauser E (1997) The C-terminal third intracellular loop of the rat AT1A angiotensin receptor plays a key role in G protein coupling specificity and transduction of the mitogenic signal. *J Biol Chem* 272:25566-25572.
- Costa T, Cotecchia S (2005) Historical review: Negative efficacy and the constitutive activity of G-protein-coupled receptors. *Trends Pharmacol Sci* 26:618-624.
- Cotecchia S (2007) Constitutive activity and inverse agonism at the alpha1 adrenoceptors. *Biochem Pharmacol* 73:1076-1083.
- Cotecchia S, Exum S, Caron MG, Lefkowitz RJ (1990) Regions of the alpha 1-adrenergic receptor involved in coupling to phosphatidylinositol hydrolysis and enhanced sensitivity of biological function. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 87:2896-2900.
- Couvineau A, Lacapere JJ, Tan YV, Rouyer-Fessard C, Nicole P, Laburthe M (2003) Identification of cytoplasmic domains of hVPAC1 receptor required for activation of adenylyl cyclase. Crucial role of two charged amino acids strictly conserved in class II G protein-coupled receptors. *J Biol Chem* 278:24759-24766.
- Cox BA, Henningsen RA, Spanoyannis A, Neve RL, Neve KA (1992) Contributions of conserved serine residues to the interactions of ligands with dopamine D2 receptors. *J Neurochem* 59:627-635.
- De Lean A, Stadel JM, Lefkowitz RJ (1980) A ternary complex model explains the agonist-specific binding properties of the adenylate cyclase-coupled beta-adrenergic receptor. *J Biol Chem* 255:7108-7117.
- De Mei C, Ramos M, Iitaka C, Borrelli E (2009) Getting specialized: presynaptic and postsynaptic dopamine D2 receptors. *Curr Opin Pharmacol* 9:53-58.
- Dearry A, Gingrich JA, Falardeau P, Fremeau Jr RT, Bates MD, Caron MG (1990) Molecular cloning and expression of the gene for a human D1 dopamine receptor. *Nature* 347:72-76.
- Demchyshyn LL, McConkey F, Niznik HB (2000) Dopamine D5 receptor agonist high affinity and constitutive activity profile conferred by carboxyl-terminal tail sequence. *J Biol Chem* 275:23446-23455.
- Deng Y-P, Lei W-L, Reiner A (2006) Differential perikaryal localization in rats of D1 and D2 dopamine receptors on striatal projection neuron types identified by retrograde labeling. *Journal of Chemical Neuroanatomy* 32:101-116.

- Dhami GK, Dale LB, Anborgh PH, O'Connor-Halligan KE, Sterne-Marr R, Ferguson SS (2004) G Protein-coupled receptor kinase 2 regulator of G protein signaling homology domain binds to both metabotropic glutamate receptor 1a and Galphaq to attenuate signaling. *J Biol Chem* 279:16614-16620.
- Di Chiara G (1995) The role of dopamine in drug abuse viewed from the perspective of its role in motivation. *Drug Alcohol Depend* 38:95-137.
- Dixon RA, Sigal IS, Rands E, Register RB, Candelore MR, Blake AD, Strader CD (1987) Ligand binding to the beta-adrenergic receptor involves its rhodopsin-like core. *Nature* 326:73-77.
- Dore AS, Robertson N, Errey JC, Ng I, Hollenstein K, Tehan B, Hurrell E, Bennett K, Congreve M, Magnani F, Tate CG, Weir M, Marshall FH (2011) Structure of the adenosine A(2A) receptor in complex with ZM241385 and the xanthenes XAC and caffeine. *Structure* 19:1283-1293.
- Dowal L, Sim DS, Dilks JR, Blair P, Beaudry S, Denker BM, Koukos G, Kuliopulos A, Flaumenhaft R (2011) Identification of an antithrombotic allosteric modulator that acts through helix 8 of PAR1. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 108:2951-2956.
- Drago F, Contarino A, Busa L (1999) The expression of neuropeptide-induced excessive grooming behavior in dopamine D1 and D2 receptor-deficient mice. *Eur J Pharmacol* 365:125-131.
- Drago J, Gerfen CR, Lachowicz JE, Steiner H, Hollon TR, Love PE, Ooi GT, Grinberg A, Lee EJ, Huang SP, et al. (1994) Altered striatal function in a mutant mouse lacking D1A dopamine receptors. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 91:12564-12568.
- Dror RO, Arlow DH, Borhani DW, Jensen MO, Piana S, Shaw DE (2009) Identification of two distinct inactive conformations of the beta2-adrenergic receptor reconciles structural and biochemical observations. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 106:4689-4694.
- Dube P, Konopka JB (1998) Identification of a polar region in transmembrane domain 6 that regulates the function of the G protein-coupled alpha-factor receptor. *Mol Cell Biol* 18:7205-7215.
- Dunn HA, Ferguson SS (2015) PDZ Protein Regulation of G Protein-Coupled Receptor Trafficking and Signaling Pathways. *Mol Pharmacol* 88:624-639.
- Duvernay MT, Zhou F, Wu G (2004) A conserved motif for the transport of G protein-coupled receptors from the endoplasmic reticulum to the cell surface. *J Biol Chem* 279:30741-30750.
- Eason MG, Liggett SB (1995) Identification of a Gs coupling domain in the amino terminus of the third intracellular loop of the alpha 2A-adrenergic receptor. Evidence for distinct structural determinants that confer Gs versus Gi coupling. *J Biol Chem* 270:24753-24760.
- Egloff P, Hillenbrand M, Klenk C, Batyuk A, Heine P, Balada S, Schlinkmann KM, Scott DJ, Schutz M, Pluckthun A (2014) Structure of signaling-competent neurotensin receptor 1 obtained by directed evolution in *Escherichia coli*. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 111:E655-662.
- Eklof AC (1997) The natriuretic response to a dopamine DA1 agonist requires endogenous activation of dopamine DA2 receptors. *Acta Physiol Scand* 160:311-314.

- El-Ghundi M, George SR, Drago J, Fletcher PJ, Fan T, Nguyen T, Liu C, Sibley DR, Westphal H, O'Dowd BF (1998) Disruption of dopamine D1 receptor gene expression attenuates alcohol-seeking behavior. *Eur J Pharmacol* 353:149-158.
- El-Ghundi M, O'Dowd BF, Erclik M, George SR (2003) Attenuation of sucrose reinforcement in dopamine D1 receptor deficient mice. *Eur J Neurosci* 17:851-862.
- El-Ghundi M, O'Dowd BF, George SR (2001) Prolonged fear responses in mice lacking dopamine D1 receptor. *Brain Res* 892:86-93.
- Fernandez E, Schiappa R, Girault JA, Le Novere N (2006) DARPP-32 is a robust integrator of dopamine and glutamate signals. *PLoS Comput Biol* 2:e176.
- Feyder M, Bonito-Oliva A, Fisone G (2011) L-DOPA-Induced Dyskinesia and Abnormal Signaling in Striatal Medium Spiny Neurons: Focus on Dopamine D1 Receptor-Mediated Transmission. *Front Behav Neurosci* 5:71.
- Flock T, Ravarani CN, Sun D, Venkatakrisnan AJ, Kayikci M, Tate CG, Veprintsev DB, Babu MM (2015) Universal allosteric mechanism for Galpha activation by GPCRs. *Nature* 524:173-179.
- Floresca CZ, Schetz JA (2004) Dopamine receptor microdomains involved in molecular recognition and the regulation of drug affinity and function. *J Recept Signal Transduct Res* 24:207-239.
- Franzoni L, Nicastro G, Pertinhez TA, Oliveira E, Nakaie CR, Paiva AC, Schreier S, Spisni A (1999) Structure of two fragments of the third cytoplasmic loop of the rat angiotensin II AT1A receptor. Implications with respect to receptor activation and G-protein selection and coupling. *J Biol Chem* 274:227-235.
- Fraser CM (1989) Site-directed mutagenesis of beta-adrenergic receptors. Identification of conserved cysteine residues that independently affect ligand binding and receptor activation. *J Biol Chem* 264:9266-9270.
- Fredriksson R, Lagerstrom MC, Lundin LG, Schioth HB (2003) The G-protein-coupled receptors in the human genome form five main families. Phylogenetic analysis, paralogon groups, and fingerprints. *Mol Pharmacol* 63:1256-1272.
- Fremeau RT, Jr., Duncan GE, Fornaretto MG, Dearry A, Gingrich JA, Breese GR, Caron MG (1991) Localization of D1 dopamine receptor mRNA in brain supports a role in cognitive, affective, and neuroendocrine aspects of dopaminergic neurotransmission. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 88:3772-3776.
- Friedman E, Jin LQ, Cai GP, Hollon TR, Drago J, Sibley DR, Wang HY (1997) D1-like dopaminergic activation of phosphoinositide hydrolysis is independent of D1A dopamine receptors: evidence from D1A knockout mice. *Mol Pharmacol* 51:6-11.
- Gerfen CR, Engber TM, Mahan LC, Susel Z, Chase TN, Monsma FJ, Jr., Sibley DR (1990) D1 and D2 dopamine receptor-regulated gene expression of striatonigral and striatopallidal neurons. *Science* 250:1429-1432.
- Gether U (2000) Uncovering molecular mechanisms involved in activation of G protein-coupled receptors. *Endocr Rev* 21:90-113.
- Gingrich JA, Caron MG (1993) Recent advances in the molecular biology of dopamine receptors. *Annu Rev Neurosci* 16:299-321.
- Goodman OB, Jr., Krupnick JG, Santini F, Gurevich VV, Penn RB, Gagnon AW, Keen JH, Benovic JL (1996) Beta-arrestin acts as a clathrin adaptor in endocytosis of the beta2-adrenergic receptor. *Nature* 383:447-450.

- Goto Y, Grace AA (2007) The dopamine system and the pathophysiology of schizophrenia: a basic science perspective. *Int Rev Neurobiol* 78:41-68.
- Grandy DK, Zhang Y, Bouvier C, Zhou QY, Johnson RA, Allen L, Buck K, Bunzow JR, Salon J, Civelli O (1991) Multiple human D5 dopamine receptor genes: A functional receptor and two pseudogenes. *Proc Natl Acad Sci USA* 88:9175-9179.
- Granier S, Kobilka B (2012) A new era of GPCR structural and chemical biology. *Nat Chem Biol* 8:670-673.
- Granier S, Manglik A, Kruse AC, Kobilka TS, Thian FS, Weis WI, Kobilka BK (2012) Structure of the delta-opioid receptor bound to naltrindole. *Nature* 485:400-404.
- Greasley PJ, Fanelli F, Rossier O, Abuin L, Cotecchia S (2002) Mutagenesis and modelling of the alpha(1b)-adrenergic receptor highlight the role of the helix 3/helix 6 interface in receptor activation. *Mol Pharmacol* 61:1025-1032.
- Green SA, Liggett SB (1994) A proline-rich region of the third intracellular loop imparts phenotypic beta 1-versus beta 2-adrenergic receptor coupling and sequestration. *J Biol Chem* 269:26215-26219.
- Guillin O, Abi-Dargham A, Laruelle M (2007) Neurobiology of dopamine in schizophrenia. *Int Rev Neurobiol* 78:1-39.
- Gurbel PA, Bliden KP, Turner SE, Tantry US, Gesheff MG, Barr TP, Covic L, Kuliopulos A (2016) Cell-Penetrating Peptide Therapy Targeting PAR1 in Subjects With Coronary Artery Disease. *Arterioscler Thromb Vasc Biol* 36:189-197.
- Gurevich VV, Pals-Rylaarsdam R, Benovic JL, Hosey MM, Onorato JJ (1997) Agonist-receptor-arrestin, an alternative ternary complex with high agonist affinity. *J Biol Chem* 272:28849-28852.
- Han M, Smith SO, Sakmar TP (1998) Constitutive activation of opsin by mutation of methionine 257 on transmembrane helix 6. *Biochemistry* 37:8253-8261.
- Hasbi A, O'Dowd BF, George SR (2010) Heteromerization of dopamine D2 receptors with dopamine D1 or D5 receptors generates intracellular calcium signaling by different mechanisms. *Curr Opin Pharmacol* 10:93-99.
- Hausdorff WP, Hnatowich M, O'Dowd BF, Caron MG, Lefkowitz RJ (1990) A mutation of the beta 2-adrenergic receptor impairs agonist activation of adenylyl cyclase without affecting high affinity agonist binding. Distinct molecular determinants of the receptor are involved in physical coupling to and functional activation of Gs. *J Biol Chem* 265:1388-1393.
- Hemmings HC, Jr., Greengard P, Tung HY, Cohen P (1984) DARPP-32, a dopamine-regulated neuronal phosphoprotein, is a potent inhibitor of protein phosphatase-1. *Nature* 310:503-505.
- Hermans E (2003) Biochemical and pharmacological control of the multiplicity of coupling at G-protein-coupled receptors. *Pharmacol Ther* 99:25-44.
- Hersch SM, Ciliax BJ, Gutekunst CA, Rees HD, Heilman CJ, Yung KK, Bolam JP, Ince E, Yi H, Levey AI (1995) Electron microscopic analysis of D1 and D2 dopamine receptor proteins in the dorsal striatum and their synaptic relationships with motor corticostriatal afferents. *J Neurosci* 15:5222-5237.
- Herve D (2011) Identification of a specific assembly of the g protein golf as a critical and regulated module of dopamine and adenosine-activated cAMP pathways in the striatum. *Front Neuroanat* 5:48.

- Heydorn A, Sondergaard BP, Hadrup N, Holst B, Haft CR, Schwartz TW (2004) Distinct in vitro interaction pattern of dopamine receptor subtypes with adaptor proteins involved in post-endocytotic receptor targeting. *FEBS Lett* 556:276-280.
- Hinney A, Hohmann S, Geller F, Vogel C, Hess C, Wermter AK, Brokamp B, Goldschmidt H, Siegfried W, Remschmidt H, Schafer H, Gudermann T, Hebebrand J (2003) Melanocortin-4 receptor gene: case-control study and transmission disequilibrium test confirm that functionally relevant mutations are compatible with a major gene effect for extreme obesity. *J Clin Endocrinol Metab* 88:4258-4267.
- Hino T, Arakawa T, Iwanari H, Yurugi-Kobayashi T, Ikeda-Suno C, Nakada-Nakura Y, Kusano-Arai O, Weyand S, Shimamura T, Nomura N, Cameron AD, Kobayashi T, Hamakubo T, Iwata S, Murata T (2012) G-protein-coupled receptor inactivation by an allosteric inverse-agonist antibody. *Nature* 482:237-240.
- Hodavance SY, Gareri C, Torok RD, Rockman HA (2016) G Protein-Coupled Receptor Biased Agonism. *J Cardiovasc Pharmacol*.
- Hoffmann C, Zurn A, Bunemann M, Lohse MJ (2008) Conformational changes in G-protein-coupled receptors-the quest for functionally selective conformations is open. *Br J Pharmacol* 153 Suppl 1:S358-366.
- Hofmann KP, Scheerer P, Hildebrand PW, Choe HW, Park JH, Heck M, Ernst OP (2009) A G protein-coupled receptor at work: the rhodopsin model. *Trends Biochem Sci* 34:540-552.
- Hogger P, Shockley MS, Lamah J, Sadee W (1995) Activating and inactivating mutations in N- and C-terminal i3 loop junctions of muscarinic acetylcholine Hm1 receptors. *J Biol Chem* 270:7405-7410.
- Hollon TR, Bek MJ, Lachowicz JE, Ariano MA, Mezey E, Ramachandran R, Wersinger SR, Soares-da-Silva P, Liu ZF, Grinberg A, Drago J, Young WS, 3rd, Westphal H, Jose PA, Sibley DR (2002) Mice lacking D5 dopamine receptors have increased sympathetic tone and are hypertensive. *J Neurosci* 22:10801-10810.
- Holmes A, Hollon TR, Gleason TC, Liu Z, Dreiling J, Sibley DR, Crawley JN (2001) Behavioral characterization of dopamine D5 receptor null mutant mice. *Behav Neurosci* 115:1129-1144.
- Huang CC, Tesmer JJ (2011) Recognition in the face of diversity: interactions of heterotrimeric G proteins and G protein-coupled receptor (GPCR) kinases with activated GPCRs. *J Biol Chem* 286:7715-7721.
- Huang YY, Simpson E, Kellendonk C, Kandel ER (2004) Genetic evidence for the bidirectional modulation of synaptic plasticity in the prefrontal cortex by D1 receptors. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 101:3236-3241.
- Huang Z, Chen Y, Pratt S, Chen TH, Bambino T, Nissenson RA, Shoback DM (1996) The N-terminal region of the third intracellular loop of the parathyroid hormone (PTH)/PTH-related peptide receptor is critical for coupling to cAMP and inositol phosphate/Ca<sup>2+</sup> signal transduction pathways. *J Biol Chem* 271:33382-33389.
- Hubbell WL, Altenbach C, Hubbell CM, Khorana HG (2003) Rhodopsin structure, dynamics, and activation: a perspective from crystallography, site-directed spin labeling, sulfhydryl reactivity, and disulfide cross-linking. *Adv Protein Chem* 63:243-290.

- Huntley GW, Morrison JH, Prikhozhan A, Sealfon SC (1992) Localization of multiple dopamine receptor subtype mRNAs in human and monkey motor cortex and striatum. *Brain Res Mol Brain Res* 15:181-188.
- Hwa J, Graham RM, Perez DM (1996) Chimeras of alpha1-adrenergic receptor subtypes identify critical residues that modulate active state isomerization. *J Biol Chem* 271:7956-7964.
- Iversen SD, Iversen LL (2007) Dopamine: 50 years in perspective. *Trends Neurosci* 30:188-193.
- Iwasiow RM, Nantel MF, Tiberi M (1999) Delineation of the structural basis for the activation properties of the dopamine D1 receptor subtypes. *J Biol Chem* 274:31882-31890.
- Jaber M, Robinson SW, Missale C, Caron MG (1996) Dopamine receptors and brain function. *Neuropharmacology* 35:1503-1519.
- Jackson A, Iwasiow RM, Tiberi M (2000) Distinct function of the cytoplasmic tail in human D1-like receptor ligand binding and coupling. *FEBS Lett* 470:183-188.
- Jackson DM, Westlind-Danielsson A (1994) Dopamine receptors: molecular biology, biochemistry and behavioural aspects. *Pharmacol Ther* 64:291-370.
- Jin H, Xie Z, George SR, O'Dowd BF (1999) Palmitoylation occurs at cysteine 347 and cysteine 351 of the dopamine D(1) receptor. *Eur J Pharmacol* 386:305-312.
- Johannessen M, Delghandi MP, Moens U (2004) What turns CREB on? *Cellular Signalling* 16:1211-1227.
- Johnston CA, Siderovski DP (2007) Receptor-mediated activation of heterotrimeric G-proteins: current structural insights. *Mol Pharmacol* 72:219-230.
- Jones KA, Borowsky B, Tamm JA, Craig DA, Durkin MM, Dai M, Yao WJ, Johnson M, Gunwaldsen C, Huang LY, Tang C, Shen Q, Salon JA, Morse K, Laz T, Smith KE, Nagarathnam D, Noble SA, Branchek TA, Gerald C (1998) GABA(B) receptors function as a heteromeric assembly of the subunits GABA(B)R1 and GABA(B)R2. *Nature* 396:674-679.
- Jose PA, Asico LD, Eisner GM, Pocchiari F, Semeraro C, Felder RA (1998) Effects of costimulation of dopamine D1- and D2-like receptors on renal function. *Am J Physiol* 275:R986-994.
- Kaneider NC, Agarwal A, Leger AJ, Kuliopulos A (2005) Reversing systemic inflammatory response syndrome with chemokine receptor peptidicins. *Nat Med* 11:661-665.
- Karasinska JM, George SR, El-Ghundi M, Fletcher PJ, O'Dowd BF (2000) Modification of dopamine D(1) receptor knockout phenotype in mice lacking both dopamine D(1) and D(3) receptors. *Eur J Pharmacol* 399:171-181.
- Karnik SS, Gogonea C, Patil S, Saad Y, Takezako T (2003) Activation of G-protein-coupled receptors: a common molecular mechanism. *Trends Endocrinol Metab* 14:431-437.
- Kaupmann K, Malitschek B, Schuler V, Heid J, Froestl W, Beck P, Mosbacher J, Bischoff S, Kulik A, Shigemoto R, Karschin A, Bettler B (1998) GABA(B)-receptor subtypes assemble into functional heteromeric complexes. *Nature* 396:683-687.
- Kebabian JW, Calne DB (1979) Multiple receptors for dopamine. *Nature* 277:93-96.

- Kenakin T (2002) Drug efficacy at G protein-coupled receptors. *Annu Rev Pharmacol Toxicol* 42:349-379.
- Kenakin T (2003) Ligand-selective receptor conformations revisited: the promise and the problem. *Trends Pharmacol Sci* 24:346-354.
- Kienast T, Heinz A (2006) Dopamine and the diseased brain. *CNS Neurol Disord Drug Targets* 5:109-131.
- Kikkawa H, Kurose H, Isogaya M, Sato Y, Nagao T (1997) Differential contribution of two serine residues of wild type and constitutively active beta2-adrenoceptors to the interaction with beta2-selective agonists. *Br J Pharmacol* 121:1059-1064.
- Kim CS, Lee SH, Kim RY, Kim BJ, Li SZ, Lee IH, Lee EJ, Lim SK, Bae YS, Lee W, Baik JH (2002a) Identification of domains directing specificity of coupling to G-proteins for the melanocortin MC3 and MC4 receptors. *J Biol Chem* 277:31310-31317.
- Kim DH, Shin SW, Baik JH (2008) Role of third intracellular loop of the melanocortin 4 receptor in the regulation of constitutive activity. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 365:439-445.
- Kim OJ, Ariano MA, Lazzarini RA, Levine MS, Sibley DR (2002b) Neurofilament-M interacts with the D1 dopamine receptor to regulate cell surface expression and desensitization. *J Neurosci* 22:5920-5930.
- Kitai ST, Surmeier DJ (1993) Cholinergic and dopaminergic modulation of potassium conductances in neostriatal neurons. *Adv Neurol* 60:40-52.
- Kjelsberg MA, Cotecchia S, Ostrowski J, Caron MG, Lefkowitz RJ (1992) Constitutive activation of the alpha 1B-adrenergic receptor by all amino acid substitutions at a single site. Evidence for a region which constrains receptor activation. *J Biol Chem* 267:1430-1433.
- Kniazeff J, Galvez T, Labesse G, Pin JP (2002) No ligand binding in the GB2 subunit of the GABA(B) receptor is required for activation and allosteric interaction between the subunits. *J Neurosci* 22:7352-7361.
- Kobilka B, Schertler GFX (2008) New G-protein-coupled receptor crystal structures: insights and limitations. *Trends in Pharmacological Sciences* 29:79-83.
- Kobilka BK (2011) Structural insights into adrenergic receptor function and pharmacology. *Trends Pharmacol Sci* 32:213-218.
- Kohout TA, Lin FS, Perry SJ, Conner DA, Lefkowitz RJ (2001) beta-Arrestin 1 and 2 differentially regulate heptahelical receptor signaling and trafficking. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 98:1601-1606.
- Konradi C, Cole RL, Heckers S, Hyman SE (1994) Amphetamine regulates gene expression in rat striatum via transcription factor CREB. *J Neurosci* 14:5623-5634.
- Kosugi S, Mori T, Shenker A (1996) The role of Asp578 in maintaining the inactive conformation of the human lutropin/choriogonadotropin receptor. *J Biol Chem* 271:31813-31817.
- Kosugi S, Okajima F, Ban T, Hidaka A, Shenker A, Kohn LD (1992) Mutation of alanine 623 in the third cytoplasmic loop of the rat thyrotropin (TSH) receptor results in a loss in the phosphoinositide but not cAMP signal induced by TSH and receptor autoantibodies. *J Biol Chem* 267:24153-24156.

- Kosugi S, Okajima F, Ban T, Hidaka A, Shenker A, Kohn LD (1993) Substitutions of different regions of the third cytoplasmic loop of the thyrotropin (TSH) receptor have selective effects on constitutive, TSH-, and TSH receptor autoantibody-stimulated phosphoinositide and 3',5'-cyclic adenosine monophosphate signal generation. *Mol Endocrinol* 7:1009-1020.
- Kristiansen K (2004) Molecular mechanisms of ligand binding, signaling, and regulation within the superfamily of G-protein-coupled receptors: molecular modeling and mutagenesis approaches to receptor structure and function. *Pharmacol Ther* 103:21-80.
- Kruusmagi M, Kumar S, Zelenin S, Brismar H, Aperia A, Scott L (2009) Functional differences between D(1) and D(5) revealed by high resolution imaging on live neurons. *Neuroscience* 164:463-469.
- Kudo M, Osuga Y, Kobilka BK, Hsueh AJ (1996) Transmembrane regions V and VI of the human luteinizing hormone receptor are required for constitutive activation by a mutation in the third intracellular loop. *J Biol Chem* 271:22470-22478.
- Kuniyeda K, Okuno T, Terawaki K, Miyano M, Yokomizo T, Shimizu T (2007) Identification of the intracellular region of the leukotriene B4 receptor type 1 that is specifically involved in Gi activation. *J Biol Chem* 282:3998-4006.
- Laplante F, Sibley DR, Quirion R (2004) Reduction in acetylcholine release in the hippocampus of dopamine D5 receptor-deficient mice. *Neuropsychopharmacology* 29:1620-1627.
- Laporte SA, Oakley RH, Zhang J, Holt JA, Ferguson SS, Caron MG, Barak LS (1999) The beta2-adrenergic receptor/betaarrestin complex recruits the clathrin adaptor AP-2 during endocytosis. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 96:3712-3717.
- Latek D, Modzelewska A, Trzaskowski B, Palczewski K, Filipek S (2012) G protein-coupled receptors--recent advances. *Acta Biochim Pol* 59:515-529.
- Lattion A, Abuin L, Nenniger-Tosato M, Cotecchia S (1999) Constitutively active mutants of the beta1-adrenergic receptor. *FEBS Lett* 457:302-306.
- Le Moine C, Bloch B (1995) D1 and D2 dopamine receptor gene expression in the rat striatum: sensitive cRNA probes demonstrate prominent segregation of D1 and D2 mRNAs in distinct neuronal populations of the dorsal and ventral striatum. *J Comp Neurol* 355:418-426.
- Le Moine C, Normand E, Bloch B (1991) Phenotypical characterization of the rat striatal neurons expressing the D1 dopamine receptor gene. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 88:4205-4209.
- Lebel M, Robinson P, Cyr M (2007) Canadian Association of Neurosciences Review: the role of dopamine receptor function in neurodegenerative diseases. *Can J Neurol Sci* 34:18-29.
- Lebon G, Warne T, Edwards PC, Bennett K, Langmead CJ, Leslie AG, Tate CG (2011) Agonist-bound adenosine A2A receptor structures reveal common features of GPCR activation. *Nature* 474:521-525.
- Leclerc PC, Auger-Messier M, Lanctot PM, Escher E, Leduc R, Guillemette G (2002) A polyaromatic caveolin-binding-like motif in the cytoplasmic tail of the type 1 receptor for angiotensin II plays an important role in receptor trafficking and signaling. *Endocrinology* 143:4702-4710.

- Lee NH, Geoghagen NS, Cheng E, Cline RT, Fraser CM (1996) Alanine scanning mutagenesis of conserved arginine/lysine-arginine/lysine-X-X-arginine/lysine G protein-activating motifs on m1 muscarinic acetylcholine receptors. *Mol Pharmacol* 50:140-148.
- Lefkowitz RJ, Cotecchia S, Samama P, Costa T (1993) Constitutive activity of receptors coupled to guanine nucleotide regulatory proteins. *Trends Pharmacol Sci* 14:303-307.
- Lezcano N, Bergson C (2002) D1/D5 dopamine receptors stimulate intracellular calcium release in primary cultures of neocortical and hippocampal neurons. *J Neurophysiol* 87:2167-2175.
- Li J, Edwards PC, Burghammer M, Villa C, Schertler GF (2004) Structure of bovine rhodopsin in a trigonal crystal form. *J Mol Biol* 343:1409-1438.
- Liapakis G, Ballesteros JA, Papachristou S, Chan WC, Chen X, Javitch JA (2000) The forgotten serine. A critical role for Ser-2035.42 in ligand binding to and activation of the beta 2-adrenergic receptor. *J Biol Chem* 275:37779-37788.
- Lidow MS, Roberts A, Zhang L, Koh PO, Lezcano N, Bergson C (2001) Receptor crosstalk protein, calcyon, regulates affinity state of dopamine D1 receptors. *Eur J Pharmacol* 427:187-193.
- Liggett SB, Caron MG, Lefkowitz RJ, Hnatowich M (1991) Coupling of a mutated form of the human beta 2-adrenergic receptor to Gi and Gs. Requirement for multiple cytoplasmic domains in the coupling process. *J Biol Chem* 266:4816-4821.
- Lin JY, Yen SH, Shieh KR, Liang SL, Pan JT (2000) Dopamine and 7-OH-DPAT may act on D(3) receptors to inhibit tuberoinfundibular dopaminergic neurons. *Brain Res Bull* 52:567-572.
- Lin Z, Shenker A, Pearlstein R (1997) A model of the lutropin/choriogonadotropin receptor: insights into the structural and functional effects of constitutively activating mutations. *Protein Eng* 10:501-510.
- Liu FC, Graybiel AM (1996) Spatiotemporal dynamics of CREB phosphorylation: transient versus sustained phosphorylation in the developing striatum. *Neuron* 17:1133-1144.
- Liu J, Blin N, Conklin BR, Wess J (1996) Molecular mechanisms involved in muscarinic acetylcholine receptor-mediated G protein activation studied by insertion mutagenesis. *J Biol Chem* 271:6172-6178.
- Luttrell LM (2008) Reviews in molecular biology and biotechnology: transmembrane signaling by G protein-coupled receptors. *Mol Biotechnol* 39:239-264.
- Luttrell LM, Lefkowitz RJ (2002) The role of beta-arrestins in the termination and transduction of G-protein-coupled receptor signals. *J Cell Sci* 115:455-465.
- Luttrell LM, Maudsley S, Bohn LM (2015) Fulfilling the Promise of "Biased" G Protein-Coupled Receptor Agonism. *Mol Pharmacol* 88:579-588.
- Ma L, Pei G (2007) Beta-arrestin signaling and regulation of transcription. *J Cell Sci* 120:213-218.
- MacQueen GM, Campbell S, McEwen BS, Macdonald K, Amano S, Joffe RT, Nahmias C, Young LT (2003) Course of illness, hippocampal function, and hippocampal volume in major depression. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 100:1387-1392.

- Mahan LC, Burch RM, Monsma FJ, Jr., Sibley DR (1990) Expression of striatal D1 dopamine receptors coupled to inositol phosphate production and Ca<sup>2+</sup> mobilization in *Xenopus* oocytes. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 87:2196-2200.
- Malo M, Brive L, Luthman K, Svensson P (2012) Investigation of D(1) receptor-agonist interactions and D(1)/D(2) agonist selectivity using a combination of pharmacophore and receptor homology modeling. *ChemMedChem* 7:483-494, 338.
- Manglik A, Kim Tae H, Masureel M, Altenbach C, Yang Z, Hilger D, Lerch Michael T, Kobilka Tong S, Thian Foon S, Hubbell Wayne L, Prosser RS, Kobilka Brian K (2015) Structural Insights into the Dynamic Process of  $\beta$ 2-Adrenergic Receptor Signaling. *Cell* 161:1101-1111.
- Manglik A, Kruse AC, Kobilka TS, Thian FS, Mathiesen JM, Sunahara RK, Pardo L, Weis WI, Kobilka BK, Granier S (2012) Crystal structure of the micro-opioid receptor bound to a morphinan antagonist. *Nature* 485:321-326.
- Matthies H, Becker A, Schroeder H, Kraus J, Holtt V, Krug M (1997) Dopamine D1-deficient mutant mice do not express the late phase of hippocampal long-term potentiation. *Neuroreport* 8:3533-3535.
- McCudden CR, Hains MD, Kimple RJ, Siderovski DP, Willard FS (2005) G-protein signaling: back to the future. *Cell Mol Life Sci* 62:551-577.
- Mente S, Guilmette E, Salafia M, Gray D (2015) Dopamine D1 receptor-agonist interactions: A mutagenesis and homology modeling study. *Bioorg Med Chem Lett* 25:2106-2111.
- Miller WE, Lefkowitz RJ (2001) Expanding roles for beta-arrestins as scaffolds and adapters in GPCR signaling and trafficking. *Curr Opin Cell Biol* 13:139-145.
- Missale C, Nash SR, Robinson SW, Jaber M, Caron MG (1998) Dopamine receptors: from structure to function. *Physiol Rev* 78:189-225.
- Miyamoto S, Mailman RB, Lieberman JA, Duncan GE (2001) Blunted brain metabolic response to ketamine in mice lacking D(1A) dopamine receptors. *Brain Res* 894:167-180.
- Moreira IS (2014) Structural features of the G-protein/GPCR interactions. *Biochim Biophys Acta* 1840:16-33.
- Muller S, Hekman M, Lohse MJ (1993) Specific enhancement of beta-adrenergic receptor kinase activity by defined G-protein beta and gamma subunits. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 90:10439-10443.
- Murer MG, Moratalla R (2011) Striatal Signaling in L-DOPA-Induced Dyskinesia: Common Mechanisms with Drug Abuse and Long Term Memory Involving D1 Dopamine Receptor Stimulation. *Front Neuroanat* 5:51.
- Neve KA, Seamans JK, Trantham-Davidson H (2004) Dopamine receptor signaling. *J Recept Signal Transduct Res* 24:165-205.
- Newton AC (1995) Protein kinase C: structure, function, and regulation. *J Biol Chem* 270:28495-28498.
- Ng GY, Mouillac B, George SR, Caron M, Dennis M, Bouvier M, O'Dowd BF (1994) Desensitization, phosphorylation and palmitoylation of the human dopamine D1 receptor. *Eur J Pharmacol* 267:7-19.

- Ng J, Rashid AJ, So CH, O'Dowd BF, George SR (2010) Activation of calcium/calmodulin-dependent protein kinase IIalpha in the striatum by the heteromeric D1-D2 dopamine receptor complex. *Neuroscience* 165:535-541.
- Nielsen SM, Elling CE, Schwartz TW (1998) Split-receptors in the tachykinin neurokinin-1 system--mutational analysis of intracellular loop 3. *Eur J Biochem* 251:217-226.
- Niesen MJ, Bhattacharya S, Vaidehi N (2011) The role of conformational ensembles in ligand recognition in G-protein coupled receptors. *J Am Chem Soc* 133:13197-13204.
- Nishihara E, Nagayama Y, Amino N, Hishinuma A, Takano T, Yoshida H, Kubota S, Fukata S, Kuma K, Miyauchi A (2007) A novel thyrotropin receptor germline mutation (Asp617Tyr) causing hereditary hyperthyroidism. *Endocr J* 54:927-934.
- Nygaard R, Zou Y, Dror Ron O, Mildorf Thomas J, Arlow Daniel H, Manglik A, Pan Albert C, Liu Corey W, Fung Juan J, Bokoch Michael P, Thian Foon S, Kobilka Tong S, Shaw David E, Mueller L, Prosser RS, Kobilka Brian K (2013) The Dynamic Process of  $\beta$ 2-Adrenergic Receptor Activation. *Cell* 152:532-542.
- O'Callaghan K, Kuliopulos A, Covic L (2012) Turning receptors on and off with intracellular pepducins: new insights into G-protein-coupled receptor drug development. *J Biol Chem* 287:12787-12796.
- O'Dowd BF, Hnatowich M, Caron MG, Lefkowitz RJ, Bouvier M (1989) Palmitoylation of the human beta 2-adrenergic receptor. Mutation of Cys341 in the carboxyl tail leads to an uncoupled nonpalmitoylated form of the receptor. *J Biol Chem* 264:7564-7569.
- Okamoto T, Nishimoto I (1992) Detection of G protein-activator regions in M4 subtype muscarinic, cholinergic, and alpha 2-adrenergic receptors based upon characteristics in primary structure. *J Biol Chem* 267:8342-8346.
- Oldham WM, Hamm HE (2006) Structural basis of function in heterotrimeric G proteins. *Q Rev Biophys* 39:117-166.
- Oldham WM, Van Eps N, Preininger AM, Hubbell WL, Hamm HE (2007) Mapping allosteric connections from the receptor to the nucleotide-binding pocket of heterotrimeric G proteins. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 104:7927-7932.
- Ostrowski J, Kjelsberg MA, Caron MG, Lefkowitz RJ (1992) Mutagenesis of the beta 2-adrenergic receptor: how structure elucidates function. *Annu Rev Pharmacol Toxicol* 32:167-183.
- Packard MG, White NM (1991) Dissociation of hippocampus and caudate nucleus memory systems by posttraining intracerebral injection of dopamine agonists. *Behav Neurosci* 105:295-306.
- Palczewski K, kumasaka T, Hori T, Behnke C, Motoshima H, Fox B, Trong, IL., Teller D, Okada T, Stenkamp R, Yamamoto M, Miyano M (2000) Crystal structure of rhodopsin: a G protein-coupled receptor. Palczewski K,\*(1) kumasaka T, hori T, behnke CA, motoshima H, fox BA, trong IL, teller DC, okada T, stenkamp RE, yamamoto M, miyano M. *Science* 2000;289:739-745. *Am J Ophthalmol* 130:865.
- Papakostas GI (2006) Dopaminergic-based pharmacotherapies for depression. *Eur Neuropsychopharmacol* 16:391-402.
- Park JH, Scheerer P, Hofmann KP, Choe HW, Ernst OP (2008a) Crystal structure of the ligand-free G-protein-coupled receptor opsin. *Nature* 454:183-187.

- Park PS, Lodowski DT, Palczewski K (2008b) Activation of G protein-coupled receptors: beyond two-state models and tertiary conformational changes. *Annu Rev Pharmacol Toxicol* 48:107-141.
- Parsons LH, Caine SB, Sokoloff P, Schwartz JC, Koob GF, Weiss F (1996) Neurochemical evidence that postsynaptic nucleus accumbens D3 receptor stimulation enhances cocaine reinforcement. *J Neurochem* 67:1078-1089.
- Pauwels PJ, Gouble A, Wurch T (1999) Activation of constitutive 5-hydroxytryptamine(1B) receptor by a series of mutations in the BBXXB motif: positioning of the third intracellular loop distal junction and its G(o)alpha protein interactions. *Biochem J* 343 Pt 2:435-442.
- Perry SJ, Lefkowitz RJ (2002) Arresting developments in heptahelical receptor signaling and regulation. *Trends Cell Biol* 12:130-138.
- Pivonello R, Ferone D, Lombardi G, Colao A, Lamberts SW, Hofland LJ (2007) Novel insights in dopamine receptor physiology. *Eur J Endocrinol* 156 Suppl 1:S13-21.
- Plouffe B, D'Aoust JP, Laquerre V, Liang B, Tiberi M (2010) Probing the constitutive activity among dopamine D1 and D5 receptors and their mutants. *Methods Enzymol* 484:295-328.
- Plouffe B, Yang X, Tiberi M (2012) The third intracellular loop of D1 and D5 dopaminergic receptors dictates their subtype-specific PKC-induced sensitization and desensitization in a receptor conformation-dependent manner. *Cell Signal* 24:106-118.
- Pollock NJ, Manelli AM, Hutchins CW, Steffey ME, MacKenzie RG, Frail DE (1992) Serine mutations in transmembrane V of the dopamine D1 receptor affect ligand interactions and receptor activation. *J Biol Chem* 267:17780-17786.
- Porcelli S, Drago A, Fabbri C, Serretti A (2011) Mechanisms of antidepressant action: an integrated dopaminergic perspective. *Prog Neuropsychopharmacol Biol Psychiatry* 35:1532-1543.
- Porter JE, Hwa J, Perez DM (1996) Activation of the alpha1b-adrenergic receptor is initiated by disruption of an interhelical salt bridge constraint. *J Biol Chem* 271:28318-28323.
- Punn A, Chen J, Delidaki M, Tang J, Liapakis G, Lehnert H, Levine MA, Grammatopoulos DK (2012) Mapping structural determinants within third intracellular loop that direct signaling specificity of type 1 corticotropin-releasing hormone receptor. *J Biol Chem* 287:8974-8985.
- Quoyer J, Janz JM, Luo J, Ren Y, Armando S, Lukashova V, Benovic JL, Carlson KE, Hunt SW, 3rd, Bouvier M (2013) Pepducin targeting the C-X-C chemokine receptor type 4 acts as a biased agonist favoring activation of the inhibitory G protein. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 110:E5088-5097.
- Rajagopal S, Rajagopal K, Lefkowitz RJ (2010) Teaching old receptors new tricks: biasing seven-transmembrane receptors. *Nat Rev Drug Discov* 9:373-386.
- Ramon E, Cordomi A, Bosch L, Zernii EY, Senin, II, Manyosa J, Philippov PP, Perez JJ, Garriga P (2007) Critical role of electrostatic interactions of amino acids at the cytoplasmic region of helices 3 and 6 in rhodopsin conformational properties and activation. *J Biol Chem* 282:14272-14282.
- Rankovic Z, Brust TF, Bohn LM (2016) Biased agonism: An emerging paradigm in GPCR drug discovery. *Bioorg Med Chem Lett* 26:241-250.

- Rao VR, Cohen GB, Oprian DD (1994) Rhodopsin mutation G90D and a molecular mechanism for congenital night blindness. *Nature* 367:639-642.
- Rappaport MS, Sealton SC, Prikhozhan A, Huntley GW, Morrison JH (1993) Heterogeneous distribution of D1, D2 and D5 receptor mRNAs in monkey striatum. *Brain Res* 616:242-250.
- Rasmussen SG, Choi HJ, Fung JJ, Pardon E, Casarosa P, Chae PS, Devree BT, Rosenbaum DM, Thian FS, Kobilka TS, Schnapp A, Konetzki I, Sunahara RK, Gellman SH, Pautsch A, Steyaert J, Weis WI, Kobilka BK (2011a) Structure of a nanobody-stabilized active state of the beta(2) adrenoceptor. *Nature* 469:175-180.
- Rasmussen SG, Choi HJ, Rosenbaum DM, Kobilka TS, Thian FS, Edwards PC, Burghammer M, Ratnala VR, Sanishvili R, Fischetti RF, Schertler GF, Weis WI, Kobilka BK (2007) Crystal structure of the human beta2 adrenergic G-protein-coupled receptor. *Nature* 450:383-387.
- Rasmussen SG, DeVree BT, Zou Y, Kruse AC, Chung KY, Kobilka TS, Thian FS, Chae PS, Pardon E, Calinski D, Mathiesen JM, Shah ST, Lyons JA, Caffrey M, Gellman SH, Steyaert J, Skinotis G, Weis WI, Sunahara RK, Kobilka BK (2011b) Crystal structure of the beta2 adrenergic receptor-Gs protein complex. *Nature* 477:549-555.
- Reiter E, Lefkowitz RJ (2006) GRKs and beta-arrestins: roles in receptor silencing, trafficking and signaling. *Trends Endocrinol Metab* 17:159-165.
- Ren Q, Kurose H, Lefkowitz RJ, Cotecchia S (1993) Constitutively active mutants of the alpha 2-adrenergic receptor. *J Biol Chem* 268:16483-16487.
- Ringkanaanont U, Van Durme J, Montanelli L, Ugrasbul F, Yu YM, Weiss RE, Refetoff S, Grasberger H (2006) Repulsive separation of the cytoplasmic ends of transmembrane helices 3 and 6 is linked to receptor activation in a novel thyrotropin receptor mutant (M626I). *Mol Endocrinol* 20:893-903.
- Robbins MJ, Calver AR, Filippov AK, Hirst WD, Russell RB, Wood MD, Nasir S, Couve A, Brown DA, Moss SJ, Pangalos MN (2001) GABA(B2) is essential for g-protein coupling of the GABA(B) receptor heterodimer. *J Neurosci* 21:8043-8052.
- Robinson PR, Cohen GB, Zhukovsky EA, Oprian DD (1992) Constitutively active mutants of rhodopsin. *Neuron* 9:719-725.
- Romach MK, Glue P, Kampman K, Kaplan HL, Somer GR, Poole S, Clarke L, Coffin V, Cornish J, O'Brien CP, Sellers EM (1999) Attenuation of the euphoric effects of cocaine by the dopamine D1/D5 antagonist ecopipam (SCH 39166). *Arch Gen Psychiatry* 56:1101-1106.
- Rosenbaum DM, Rasmussen SG, Kobilka BK (2009) The structure and function of G-protein-coupled receptors. *Nature* 459:356-363.
- Rossier O, Abuin L, Fanelli F, Leonardi A, Cotecchia S (1999) Inverse agonism and neutral antagonism at alpha(1a)- and alpha(1b)-adrenergic receptor subtypes. *Mol Pharmacol* 56:858-866.
- Rovati GE, Capra V, Neubig RR (2007) The highly conserved DRY motif of class A G protein-coupled receptors: beyond the ground state. *Mol Pharmacol* 71:959-964.
- Sahu A, Tyeryar KR, Vongtau HO, Sibley DR, Undieh AS (2009) D5 dopamine receptors are required for dopaminergic activation of phospholipase C. *Mol Pharmacol* 75:447-453.

- Salomone LJ, Howell NL, McGrath HE, Kemp BA, Keller SR, Gildea JJ, Felder RA, Carey RM (2007) Intrarenal dopamine D1-like receptor stimulation induces natriuresis via an angiotensin type-2 receptor mechanism. *Hypertension* 49:155-161.
- Samama P, Cotecchia S, Costa T, Lefkowitz RJ (1993) A mutation-induced activated state of the beta 2-adrenergic receptor. Extending the ternary complex model. *J Biol Chem* 268:4625-4636.
- Sawaguchi T, Goldman-Rakic PS (1994) The role of D1-dopamine receptor in working memory: local injections of dopamine antagonists into the prefrontal cortex of rhesus monkeys performing an oculomotor delayed-response task. *J Neurophysiol* 71:515-528.
- Scheerer P, Park JH, Hildebrand PW, Kim YJ, Krauss N, Choe HW, Hofmann KP, Ernst OP (2008) Crystal structure of opsin in its G-protein-interacting conformation. *Nature* 455:497-502.
- Schiöth HB, Fredriksson R (2005) The GRAFS classification system of G-protein coupled receptors in comparative perspective. *General and Comparative Endocrinology* 142:94-101.
- Schöneberg T, Schulz A, Biebermann H, Hermsdorf T, Römpler H, Sangkuhl K (2004) Mutant G-protein-coupled receptors as a cause of human diseases. *Pharmacology & Therapeutics* 104:173-206.
- Schwartz TW, Frimurer TM, Holst B, Rosenkilde MM, Elling CE (2006) Molecular mechanism of 7TM receptor activation--a global toggle switch model. *Annu Rev Pharmacol Toxicol* 46:481-519.
- Scott DJ, Pluckthun A (2013) Direct molecular evolution of detergent-stable G protein-coupled receptors using polymer encapsulated cells. *J Mol Biol* 425:662-677.
- Seeman P (2009) Glutamate and dopamine components in schizophrenia. *J Psychiatry Neurosci* 34:143-149.
- Seifert R, Wenzel-Seifert K (2002) Constitutive activity of G-protein-coupled receptors: cause of disease and common property of wild-type receptors. *Naunyn Schmiedebergs Arch Pharmacol* 366:381-416.
- Sheikh SP, Vilardarga JP, Baranski TJ, Lichtarge O, Iiri T, Meng EC, Nissenson RA, Bourne HR (1999) Similar structures and shared switch mechanisms of the beta2-adrenoceptor and the parathyroid hormone receptor. Zn(II) bridges between helices III and VI block activation. *J Biol Chem* 274:17033-17041.
- Shirai H, Takahashi K, Katada T, Inagami T (1995) Mapping of G protein coupling sites of the angiotensin II type 1 receptor. *Hypertension* 25:726-730.
- Shonberg J, Lopez L, Scammells PJ, Christopoulos A, Capuano B, Lane JR (2014) Biased agonism at G protein-coupled receptors: the promise and the challenges--a medicinal chemistry perspective. *Med Res Rev* 34:1286-1330.
- Smit MJ, Vischer HF, Bakker RA, Jongejan A, Timmerman H, Pardo L, Leurs R (2007) Pharmacogenomic and structural analysis of constitutive g protein-coupled receptor activity. *Annu Rev Pharmacol Toxicol* 47:53-87.
- Smith DR, Striplin CD, Geller AM, Mailman RB, Drago J, Lawler CP, Gallagher M (1998) Behavioural assessment of mice lacking D1A dopamine receptors. *Neuroscience* 86:135-146.

- Spalding TA, Burstein ES, Henderson SC, Ducote KR, Brann MR (1998) Identification of a ligand-dependent switch within a muscarinic receptor. *J Biol Chem* 273:21563-21568.
- Steyaert J, Kobilka BK (2011) Nanobody stabilization of G protein-coupled receptor conformational states. *Curr Opin Struct Biol* 21:567-572.
- Stipanovich A, Valjent E, Matamales M, Nishi A, Ahn JH, Maroteaux M, Bertran-Gonzalez J, Brami-Cherrier K, Enslen H, Corbille AG, Filhol O, Nairn AC, Greengard P, Herve D, Girault JA (2008) A phosphatase cascade by which rewarding stimuli control nucleosomal response. *Nature* 453:879-884.
- Strader CD, Candelore MR, Hill WS, Sigal IS, Dixon RA (1989) Identification of two serine residues involved in agonist activation of the beta-adrenergic receptor. *J Biol Chem* 264:13572-13578.
- Strader CD, Dixon RA, Cheung AH, Candelore MR, Blake AD, Sigal IS (1987) Mutations that uncouple the beta-adrenergic receptor from Gs and increase agonist affinity. *J Biol Chem* 262:16439-16443.
- Strader CD, Fong TM, Tota MR, Underwood D, Dixon RA (1994) Structure and function of G protein-coupled receptors. *Annu Rev Biochem* 63:101-132.
- Strange PG (1993) Dopamine receptors: structure and function. *Prog Brain Res* 99:167-179.
- Sunahara RK, Guan HC, O'Dowd BF, Seeman P, Laurier LG, Ng G, George SR, Torchia J, Van Tol HH, Niznik HB (1991) Cloning of the gene for a human dopamine D5 receptor with higher affinity for dopamine than D1. *Nature* 350:614-619.
- Sunahara RK, Niznik HB, Weiner DM, Stormann TM, Brann MR, Kennedy JL, Gelernter JE, Rozmahel R, Yang YL, Israel Y, et al. (1990) Human dopamine D1 receptor encoded by an intronless gene on chromosome 5. *Nature* 347:80-83.
- Surmeier DJ, Kitai ST (1993) D1 and D2 dopamine receptor modulation of sodium and potassium currents in rat neostriatal neurons. *Prog Brain Res* 99:309-324.
- Surmeier DJ, Song WJ, Yan Z (1996) Coordinated expression of dopamine receptors in neostriatal medium spiny neurons. *J Neurosci* 16:6579-6591.
- Svenningsson P, Nishi A, Fisone G, Girault JA, Nairn AC, Greengard P (2004) DARPP-32: an integrator of neurotransmission. *Annu Rev Pharmacol Toxicol* 44:269-296.
- Svenningsson P, Tzavara ET, Carruthers R, Rachleff I, Wattler S, Nehls M, McKinzie DL, Fienberg AA, Nomikos GG, Greengard P (2003) Diverse psychotomimetics act through a common signaling pathway. *Science* 302:1412-1415.
- Swaminath G, Deupi X, Lee TW, Zhu W, Thian FS, Kobilka TS, Kobilka B (2005) Probing the beta2 adrenoceptor binding site with catechol reveals differences in binding and activation by agonists and partial agonists. *J Biol Chem* 280:22165-22171.
- Swaminath G, Xiang Y, Lee TW, Steenhuis J, Parnot C, Kobilka BK (2004) Sequential binding of agonists to the beta2 adrenoceptor. Kinetic evidence for intermediate conformational states. *J Biol Chem* 279:686-691.
- Tang TS, Chen X, Liu J, Bezprozvanny I (2007) Dopaminergic signaling and striatal neurodegeneration in Huntington's disease. *J Neurosci* 27:7899-7910.
- Tchernychev B, Ren Y, Sachdev P, Janz JM, Haggis L, O'Shea A, McBride E, Looby R, Deng Q, McMurry T, Kazmi MA, Sakmar TP, Hunt S, 3rd, Carlson KE (2010)

- Discovery of a CXCR4 agonist pepducin that mobilizes bone marrow hematopoietic cells. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 107:22255-22259.
- Thompson D, Whistler JL (2011) Trafficking properties of the D5 dopamine receptor. *Traffic* 12:644-656.
- Tiberi M, Caron MG (1994) High agonist-independent activity is a distinguishing feature of the dopamine D1B receptor subtype. *J Biol Chem* 269:27925-27931.
- Tiberi M, Jarvie KR, Silvia C, Falardeau P, Gingrich JA, Godinot N, Bertrand L, Yang-Feng TL, Fremeau RT, Jr., Caron MG (1991) Cloning, molecular characterization, and chromosomal assignment of a gene encoding a second D1 dopamine receptor subtype: differential expression pattern in rat brain compared with the D1A receptor. *Proc Natl Acad Sci U S A* 88:7491-7495.
- Timossi C, Ortiz-Elizondo C, Pineda DB, Dias JA, Conn PM, Ulloa-Aguirre A (2004) Functional significance of the BBXXB motif reversed present in the cytoplasmic domains of the human follicle-stimulating hormone receptor. *Mol Cell Endocrinol* 223:17-26.
- Tomic M, Seeman P, George SR, O'Dowd BF (1993) Dopamine D1 receptor mutagenesis: role of amino acids in agonist and antagonist binding. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun* 191:1020-1027.
- Tressel SL, Koukos G, Tchernychev B, Jacques SL, Covic L, Kuliopulos A (2011) Pharmacology, biodistribution, and efficacy of GPCR-based pepducins in disease models. *Methods Mol Biol* 683:259-275.
- Trzaskowski B, Latek D, Yuan S, Ghoshdastider U, Debinski A, Filipek S (2012) Action of molecular switches in GPCRs--theoretical and experimental studies. *Curr Med Chem* 19:1090-1109.
- Tumova K, Iwaszow RM, Tiberi M (2003) Insight into the mechanism of dopamine D1-like receptor activation. Evidence for a molecular interplay between the third extracellular loop and the cytoplasmic tail. *J Biol Chem* 278:8146-8153.
- Tumova K, Zhang D, Tiberi M (2004) Role of the fourth intracellular loop of D1-like dopaminergic receptors in conferring subtype-specific signaling properties. *FEBS Letters* 576:461-467.
- Ulloa-Aguirre A, Stanislaus D, Janovick JA, Conn PM (1999) Structure-activity relationships of G protein-coupled receptors. *Arch Med Res* 30:420-435.
- Ulloa-Aguirre A, Uribe A, Zarinan T, Bustos-Jaimes I, Perez-Solis MA, Dias JA (2007) Role of the intracellular domains of the human FSH receptor in G(alphaS) protein coupling and receptor expression. *Mol Cell Endocrinol* 260-262:153-162.
- Usiello A, Baik JH, Rouge-Pont F, Picetti R, Dierich A, LeMeur M, Piazza PV, Borrelli E (2000) Distinct functions of the two isoforms of dopamine D2 receptors. *Nature* 408:199-203.
- Verheij MM, Cools AR (2008) Twenty years of dopamine research: individual differences in the response of accumbal dopamine to environmental and pharmacological challenges. *Eur J Pharmacol* 585:228-244.
- Voss T, Wallner E, Czernilofsky AP, Freissmuth M (1993) Amphipathic alpha-helical structure does not predict the ability of receptor-derived synthetic peptides to interact with guanine nucleotide-binding regulatory proteins. *J Biol Chem* 268:4637-4642.

- Wang C, Jayadev S, Escobedo JA (1995) Identification of a domain in the angiotensin II type 1 receptor determining Gq coupling by the use of receptor chimeras. *J Biol Chem* 270:16677-16682.
- Wang CD, Buck MA, Fraser CM (1991) Site-directed mutagenesis of alpha 2A-adrenergic receptors: identification of amino acids involved in ligand binding and receptor activation by agonists. *Mol Pharmacol* 40:168-179.
- Wang M, Lee FJ, Liu F (2008a) Dopamine receptor interacting proteins (DRIPs) of dopamine D1-like receptors in the central nervous system. *Mol Cells* 25:149-157.
- Wang X, Villar VA, Armando I, Eisner GM, Felder RA, Jose PA (2008b) Dopamine, kidney, and hypertension: studies in dopamine receptor knockout mice. *Pediatr Nephrol* 23:2131-2146.
- Warne T, Serrano-Vega MJ, Baker JG, Moukhametzianov R, Edwards PC, Henderson R, Leslie AG, Tate CG, Schertler GF (2008) Structure of a beta1-adrenergic G-protein-coupled receptor. *Nature* 454:486-491.
- Waters N, Svensson K, Haadsma-Svensson SR, Smith MW, Carlsson A (1993) The dopamine D3-receptor: a postsynaptic receptor inhibitory on rat locomotor activity. *J Neural Transm Gen Sect* 94:11-19.
- Weinshank RL, Adham N, Macchi M, Olsen MA, Branchek TA, Hartig PR (1991) Molecular cloning and characterization of a high affinity dopamine receptor (D1 beta) and its pseudogene. *J Biol Chem* 266:22427-22435.
- Wess J (1998) Molecular basis of receptor/G-protein-coupling selectivity. *Pharmacol Ther* 80:231-264.
- Wettschureck N, Offermanns S (2005) Mammalian G proteins and their cell type specific functions. *Physiol Rev* 85:1159-1204.
- White JF, Noinaj N, Shibata Y, Love J, Kloss B, Xu F, Gvozdenovic-Jeremic J, Shah P, Shiloach J, Tate CG, Grisshammer R (2012) Structure of the agonist-bound neurotensin receptor. *Nature* 490:508-513.
- Wonerow P, Schoneberg T, Schultz G, Gudermann T, Paschke R (1998) Deletions in the third intracellular loop of the thyrotropin receptor. A new mechanism for constitutive activation. *J Biol Chem* 273:7900-7905.
- Wu D, Jiang H, Simon MI (1995) Different alpha 1-adrenergic receptor sequences required for activating different G alpha subunits of Gq class of G proteins. *J Biol Chem* 270:9828-9832.
- Wu H, Wacker D, Mileni M, Katritch V, Han GW, Vardy E, Liu W, Thompson AA, Huang XP, Carroll FI, Mascarella SW, Westkaemper RB, Mosier PD, Roth BL, Cherezov V, Stevens RC (2012) Structure of the human kappa-opioid receptor in complex with JDTic. *Nature* 485:327-332.
- Yung KK, Bolam JP, Smith AD, Hersch SM, Ciliax BJ, Levey AI (1995) Immunocytochemical localization of D1 and D2 dopamine receptors in the basal ganglia of the rat: light and electron microscopy. *Neuroscience* 65:709-730.
- Zeng C, Armando I, Luo Y, Eisner GM, Felder RA, Jose PA (2008) Dysregulation of dopamine-dependent mechanisms as a determinant of hypertension: studies in dopamine receptor knockout mice. *Am J Physiol Heart Circ Physiol* 294:H551-569.
- Zhang B, Albaker A, Plouffe B, Lefebvre C, Tiberi M (2014) Constitutive activities and inverse agonism in dopamine receptors. *Adv Pharmacol* 70:175-214.

Zhou XT, Chen DN, Xie ZQ, Peng Z, Xia KD, Liu HD, Liu W, Su B, Li JD (2013)  
Functional analysis of the distal region of the third intracellular loop of PROKR2.  
Biochem Biophys Res Commun 439:12-17.